

## Central Lancashire Online Knowledge (CLoK)

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Title    | An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| Type     | Article                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| URL      | <a href="https://clock.uclan.ac.uk/14075/">https://clock.uclan.ac.uk/14075/</a>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| DOI      | <a href="https://doi.org/10.3310/hta20150">https://doi.org/10.3310/hta20150</a>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| Date     | 2016                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Citation | Sackley, Catherine M, Walker, Marion F, Burton, Christopher R, Watkins, Caroline Leigh, Mant, Jonathan, Roalfe, Andrea K, Wheatley, Keith, Sheehan, Bart, Sharp, Leslie et al (2016) An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation. Health Technology Assessment, 20 (15). pp. 1-138. ISSN 1366-5278 |
| Creators | Sackley, Catherine M, Walker, Marion F, Burton, Christopher R, Watkins, Caroline Leigh, Mant, Jonathan, Roalfe, Andrea K, Wheatley, Keith, Sheehan, Bart, Sharp, Leslie, Stant, Katie E, Fletcher-Smith, Joanna, Steel, Kerry, Barton, Garry R, Irvine, Lisa and Peryer, Guy                                                                                                                                                     |

It is advisable to refer to the publisher's version if you intend to cite from the work.  
<https://doi.org/10.3310/hta20150>

For information about Research at UCLan please go to <http://www.uclan.ac.uk/research/>

All outputs in CLoK are protected by Intellectual Property Rights law, including Copyright law. Copyright, IPR and Moral Rights for the works on this site are retained by the individual authors and/or other copyright owners. Terms and conditions for use of this material are defined in the <http://clock.uclan.ac.uk/policies/>

## An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation

*Catherine M Sackley, Marion F Walker, Christopher R Burton, Caroline L Watkins, Jonathan Mant, Andrea K Roalfe, Keith Wheatley, Bart Sheehan, Leslie Sharp, Katie E Stant, Joanna Fletcher-Smith, Kerry Steel, Garry R Barton, Lisa Irvine and Guy Peryer on behalf of the OTCH investigators*



# An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation

Catherine M Sackley,<sup>1\*</sup> Marion F Walker,<sup>2</sup>  
Christopher R Burton,<sup>3</sup> Caroline L Watkins,<sup>4</sup>  
Jonathan Mant,<sup>5</sup> Andrea K Roalfe,<sup>6</sup> Keith Wheatley,<sup>7</sup>  
Bart Sheehan,<sup>8</sup> Leslie Sharp,<sup>9</sup> Katie E Stant,<sup>6</sup>  
Joanna Fletcher-Smith,<sup>2</sup> Kerry Steel,<sup>10</sup>  
Garry R Barton,<sup>9,11</sup> Lisa Irvine<sup>9</sup> and Guy Peryer<sup>9</sup>  
on behalf of the OTCH investigators

<sup>1</sup>Academic Department of Physiotherapy, School of Bioscience Education, Faculty of Life Sciences and Medicine, King's College London, London, UK

<sup>2</sup>Division of Rehabilitation and Ageing, Faculty of Medicine and Health Sciences, University of Nottingham, Nottingham, UK

<sup>3</sup>School of Healthcare Sciences, Bangor University, Gwynedd, UK

<sup>4</sup>School of Health, University of Central Lancashire, Preston, UK

<sup>5</sup>Primary Care Unit, Department of Public Health & Primary Care, University of Cambridge, Cambridge, UK

<sup>6</sup>Primary Care Clinical Sciences, School of Health and Population Sciences, University of Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>7</sup>Cancer Research UK Clinical Trials Unit, University of Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>8</sup>Directorate of Acute Medicine and Rehabilitation, John Radcliffe Hospital, Oxford, UK

<sup>9</sup>Faculty of Medicine and Health Sciences, University of East Anglia, Norwich, UK

<sup>10</sup>Occupational Therapy, Queen Elizabeth Hospital Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>11</sup>Norwich Clinical Trials Unit, University of East Anglia, Norwich, UK

\*Corresponding author

**Declared competing interests of authors:** Catherine Sackley is Deputy Chair of the Health Services and Delivery Research Researcher-led Board; Caroline Watkins is on the Health Technology Assessment Commissioning Board; and Keith Wheatley is on the Health Technology Assessment Clinical Evaluation and Trials Board.

Published February 2016

DOI: 10.3310/hta20150



This report should be referenced as follows:

Sackley CM, Walker MF, Burton CR, Watkins CL, Mant J, Roalfe AK, *et al.* An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation. *Health Technol Assess* 2016;**20**(15).

*Health Technology Assessment* is indexed and abstracted in *Index Medicus/MEDLINE*, *Excerpta Medica/EMBASE*, *Science Citation Index Expanded (SciSearch®)* and *Current Contents®/Clinical Medicine*.



ISSN 1366-5278 (Print)

ISSN 2046-4924 (Online)

Impact factor: 5.027

*Health Technology Assessment* is indexed in MEDLINE, CINAHL, EMBASE, The Cochrane Library and the ISI Science Citation Index.

This journal is a member of and subscribes to the principles of the Committee on Publication Ethics (COPE) ([www.publicationethics.org/](http://www.publicationethics.org/)).

Editorial contact: [nhredit@southampton.ac.uk](mailto:nhredit@southampton.ac.uk)

The full HTA archive is freely available to view online at [www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk/hta](http://www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk/hta). Print-on-demand copies can be purchased from the report pages of the NIHR Journals Library website: [www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk](http://www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk)

### Criteria for inclusion in the *Health Technology Assessment* journal

Reports are published in *Health Technology Assessment* (HTA) if (1) they have resulted from work for the HTA programme, and (2) they are of a sufficiently high scientific quality as assessed by the reviewers and editors.

Reviews in *Health Technology Assessment* are termed 'systematic' when the account of the search appraisal and synthesis methods (to minimise biases and random errors) would, in theory, permit the replication of the review by others.

### HTA programme

The HTA programme, part of the National Institute for Health Research (NIHR), was set up in 1993. It produces high-quality research information on the effectiveness, costs and broader impact of health technologies for those who use, manage and provide care in the NHS. 'Health technologies' are broadly defined as all interventions used to promote health, prevent and treat disease, and improve rehabilitation and long-term care.

The journal is indexed in NHS Evidence via its abstracts included in MEDLINE and its Technology Assessment Reports inform National Institute for Health and Care Excellence (NICE) guidance. HTA research is also an important source of evidence for National Screening Committee (NSC) policy decisions.

For more information about the HTA programme please visit the website: <http://www.nets.nihr.ac.uk/programmes/hta>

### This report

The research reported in this issue of the journal was funded by the HTA programme as project number 08/14/30. The contractual start date was in September 2009. The draft report began editorial review in April 2015 and was accepted for publication in September 2015. The authors have been wholly responsible for all data collection, analysis and interpretation, and for writing up their work. The HTA editors and publisher have tried to ensure the accuracy of the authors' report and would like to thank the reviewers for their constructive comments on the draft document. However, they do not accept liability for damages or losses arising from material published in this report.

This report presents independent research funded by the National Institute for Health Research (NIHR). The views and opinions expressed by authors in this publication are those of the authors and do not necessarily reflect those of the NHS, the NIHR, NETSCC, the HTA programme or the Department of Health. If there are verbatim quotations included in this publication the views and opinions expressed by the interviewees are those of the interviewees and do not necessarily reflect those of the authors, those of the NHS, the NIHR, NETSCC, the HTA programme or the Department of Health.

**© Queen's Printer and Controller of HMSO 2016. This work was produced by Sackley *et al.* under the terms of a commissioning contract issued by the Secretary of State for Health. This issue may be freely reproduced for the purposes of private research and study and extracts (or indeed, the full report) may be included in professional journals provided that suitable acknowledgement is made and the reproduction is not associated with any form of advertising. Applications for commercial reproduction should be addressed to: NIHR Journals Library, National Institute for Health Research, Evaluation, Trials and Studies Coordinating Centre, Alpha House, University of Southampton Science Park, Southampton SO16 7NS, UK.**

Published by the NIHR Journals Library ([www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk](http://www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk)), produced by Prepress Projects Ltd, Perth, Scotland ([www.prepress-projects.co.uk](http://www.prepress-projects.co.uk)).



## Health Technology Assessment Editor-in-Chief

**Professor Hywel Williams** Director, HTA Programme, UK and Foundation Professor and Co-Director of the Centre of Evidence-Based Dermatology, University of Nottingham, UK

## NIHR Journals Library Editor-in-Chief

**Professor Tom Walley** Director, NIHR Evaluation, Trials and Studies and Director of the HTA Programme, UK

## NIHR Journals Library Editors

**Professor Ken Stein** Chair of HTA Editorial Board and Professor of Public Health, University of Exeter Medical School, UK

**Professor Andree Le May** Chair of NIHR Journals Library Editorial Group (EME, HS&DR, PGfAR, PHR journals)

**Dr Martin Ashton-Key** Consultant in Public Health Medicine/Consultant Advisor, NETSCC, UK

**Professor Matthias Beck** Chair in Public Sector Management and Subject Leader (Management Group), Queen's University Management School, Queen's University Belfast, UK

**Professor Aileen Clarke** Professor of Public Health and Health Services Research, Warwick Medical School, University of Warwick, UK

**Dr Tessa Crilly** Director, Crystal Blue Consulting Ltd, UK

**Dr Peter Davidson** Director of NETSCC, HTA, UK

**Ms Tara Lamont** Scientific Advisor, NETSCC, UK

**Professor Elaine McColl** Director, Newcastle Clinical Trials Unit, Institute of Health and Society, Newcastle University, UK

**Professor William McGuire** Professor of Child Health, Hull York Medical School, University of York, UK

**Professor Geoffrey Meads** Professor of Health Sciences Research, Health and Wellbeing Research and Development Group, University of Winchester, UK

**Professor John Norrie** Health Services Research Unit, University of Aberdeen, UK

**Professor John Powell** Consultant Clinical Adviser, National Institute for Health and Care Excellence (NICE), UK

**Professor James Raftery** Professor of Health Technology Assessment, Wessex Institute, Faculty of Medicine, University of Southampton, UK

**Dr Rob Riemsma** Reviews Manager, Kleijnen Systematic Reviews Ltd, UK

**Professor Helen Roberts** Professor of Child Health Research, UCL Institute of Child Health, UK

**Professor Jonathan Ross** Professor of Sexual Health and HIV, University Hospital Birmingham, UK

**Professor Helen Snooks** Professor of Health Services Research, Institute of Life Science, College of Medicine, Swansea University, UK

**Professor Jim Thornton** Professor of Obstetrics and Gynaecology, Faculty of Medicine and Health Sciences, University of Nottingham, UK

Please visit the website for a list of members of the NIHR Journals Library Board:  
[www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk/about/editors](http://www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk/about/editors)

**Editorial contact:** [nihredit@southampton.ac.uk](mailto:nihredit@southampton.ac.uk)

## Abstract

### An Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities in UK Care Homes (OTCH): cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation

Catherine M Sackley,<sup>1\*</sup> Marion F Walker,<sup>2</sup> Christopher R Burton,<sup>3</sup> Caroline L Watkins,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan Mant,<sup>5</sup> Andrea K Roalfe,<sup>6</sup> Keith Wheatley,<sup>7</sup> Bart Sheehan,<sup>8</sup> Leslie Sharp,<sup>9</sup> Katie E Stant,<sup>6</sup> Joanna Fletcher-Smith,<sup>2</sup> Kerry Steel,<sup>10</sup> Garry R Barton,<sup>9,11</sup> Lisa Irvine<sup>9</sup> and Guy Peryer<sup>9</sup> on behalf of the OTCH investigators

<sup>1</sup>Academic Department of Physiotherapy, School of Bioscience Education, Faculty of Life Sciences and Medicine, King's College London, London, UK

<sup>2</sup>Division of Rehabilitation and Ageing, Faculty of Medicine and Health Sciences, University of Nottingham, Nottingham, UK

<sup>3</sup>School of Healthcare Sciences, Bangor University, Gwynedd, UK

<sup>4</sup>School of Health, University of Central Lancashire, Preston, UK

<sup>5</sup>Primary Care Unit, Department of Public Health & Primary Care, University of Cambridge, Cambridge, UK

<sup>6</sup>Primary Care Clinical Sciences, School of Health and Population Sciences, University of Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>7</sup>Cancer Research UK Clinical Trials Unit, University of Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>8</sup>Directorate of Acute Medicine and Rehabilitation, John Radcliffe Hospital, Oxford, UK

<sup>9</sup>Faculty of Medicine and Health Sciences, University of East Anglia, Norwich, UK

<sup>10</sup>Occupational Therapy, Queen Elizabeth Hospital Birmingham, Birmingham, UK

<sup>11</sup>Norwich Clinical Trials Unit, University of East Anglia, Norwich, UK

\*Corresponding author [catherine.sackley@kcl.ac.uk](mailto:catherine.sackley@kcl.ac.uk)

**Background:** Care home residents with stroke-related disabilities have significant activity limitations. Phase II trial results suggested a potential benefit of occupational therapy (OT) in maintaining residents' capacity to engage in functional activity.

**Objective:** To evaluate the clinical effectiveness and cost-effectiveness of a targeted course of OT in maintaining functional activity and reducing further health risks from inactivity for UK care home residents living with stroke-related disabilities.

**Design:** Pragmatic, parallel-group, cluster randomised controlled trial with economic evaluation. Cluster randomisation occurred at the care-home level. Homes were stratified according to trial administrative centre and type of care provided (nursing or residential), and they were randomised 1 : 1 to either the intervention or the control arm.

**Setting:** The setting was 228 care homes which were local to 11 trial administrative centres across England and Wales.

**Participants:** Care home residents with a history of stroke or transient ischaemic attack, including residents with communication and cognitive impairments, not receiving end-of-life care.

**Intervention:** Personalised 3-month course of OT delivered by qualified therapists. Care workers participated in training workshops to support personal activities of daily living. The control condition consisted of usual care for residents.

**Main outcome measures:** Outcome data were collected by a blinded assessor. The primary outcome at the participant level was the Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living (BI) score at 3 months. The secondary outcomes included BI scores at 6 and 12 months post randomisation, and the Rivermead Mobility Index, Geriatric Depression Scale-15 and European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, three levels, questionnaire scores at all time points. Economic evaluation examined the incremental cost per quality-adjusted life-year (QALY) gain. Costs were estimated from the perspective of the NHS and Personal Social Services.

**Results:** Overall, 568 residents from 114 care homes were allocated to the intervention arm and 474 residents from another 114 care homes were allocated to the control arm, giving a total of 1042 participants. Randomisation occurred between May 2010 and March 2012. The mean age of participants was 82.9 years, and 665 (64%) were female. No adverse events attributable to the intervention were recorded. Of the 1042 participants, 870 (83%) were included in the analysis of the primary outcome (intervention,  $n = 479$ ; control,  $n = 391$ ). The primary outcome showed no significant differences between groups. The adjusted mean difference in the BI score between groups was 0.19 points higher in the intervention arm [95% confidence interval (CI)  $-0.33$  to  $0.70$ ,  $p = 0.48$ ; adjusted intracluster correlation coefficient 0.09]. Secondary outcome measures showed no significant differences at all time points. Mean incremental cost of the Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes intervention was £438.78 (95% CI  $-\text{£}3360.89$  to  $\text{£}1238.46$ ) and the incremental QALY gain was 0.009 (95% CI  $-0.030$  to  $0.048$ ).

**Limitations:** A large proportion of participants with very severe activity-based limitations and cognitive impairment may have limited capacity to engage in therapy.

**Conclusion:** A 3-month individualised course of OT showed no benefit in maintaining functional activity in an older care home population with stroke-related disabilities.

**Future work:** There is an urgent need to reduce health-related complications caused by inactivity and to provide an enabling built environment within care homes.

**Trial registration:** Current Controlled Trials ISRCTN00757750.

**Funding:** This project was funded by the National Institute for Health Research Health Technology Assessment programme and will be published in full in *Health Technology Assessment*; Vol. 20, No. 15. See the Health Technology Assessment programme website for further project information.

# Contents

|                                                                                                                      |              |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| <b>List of tables</b>                                                                                                | <b>xiii</b>  |
| <b>List of figures</b>                                                                                               | <b>xv</b>    |
| <b>List of boxes</b>                                                                                                 | <b>xvii</b>  |
| <b>List of abbreviations</b>                                                                                         | <b>xix</b>   |
| <b>Plain English summary</b>                                                                                         | <b>xxi</b>   |
| <b>Scientific summary</b>                                                                                            | <b>xxiii</b> |
| <b>Chapter 1 Background</b>                                                                                          | <b>1</b>     |
| Prevalence of stroke in the UK                                                                                       | 1            |
| Long-term care descriptors                                                                                           | 1            |
| Health-care services within care home settings                                                                       | 1            |
| Occupational therapy                                                                                                 | 3            |
| Occupational therapy for stroke rehabilitation                                                                       | 4            |
| Occupational therapy for care home residents with stroke-related disabilities                                        | 5            |
| Depression in stroke survivors residing in care homes                                                                | 5            |
| Assessing health-related quality of life in stroke survivors residing in care homes                                  | 6            |
| Training for care home staff                                                                                         | 6            |
| Aims and objectives of the Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial | 6            |
| <b>Chapter 2 Methods</b>                                                                                             | <b>7</b>     |
| Trial design                                                                                                         | 7            |
| Setting                                                                                                              | 7            |
| Recruitment and consent                                                                                              | 7            |
| <i>Care homes</i>                                                                                                    | 7            |
| <i>Residents</i>                                                                                                     | 8            |
| <i>Participants and consent</i>                                                                                      | 8            |
| Randomisation, stratification and blinding                                                                           | 8            |
| Procedure                                                                                                            | 9            |
| <i>Control: usual care</i>                                                                                           | 9            |
| <i>Occupational therapy intervention</i>                                                                             | 9            |
| <i>Patient-centred goal-setting</i>                                                                                  | 9            |
| <i>Intensity of occupational therapy (number of visits)</i>                                                          | 9            |
| <i>Occupational therapy content</i>                                                                                  | 10           |
| <i>Equipment provision</i>                                                                                           | 10           |
| <i>Involvement of care home staff</i>                                                                                | 11           |
| <i>Training for care home staff</i>                                                                                  | 13           |
| Quality assurance                                                                                                    | 13           |
| <i>Training of site assessors and occupational therapists</i>                                                        | 13           |
| <i>Site monitoring and communication</i>                                                                             | 13           |
| <i>Compliance</i>                                                                                                    | 13           |

|                                                                                                                        |           |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Outcome assessments                                                                                                    | 14        |
| <i>Assessment schedule</i>                                                                                             | 14        |
| <i>Demographic data and screening measures</i>                                                                         | 14        |
| <i>Primary outcome measure</i>                                                                                         | 15        |
| <i>Secondary outcome measures</i>                                                                                      | 15        |
| <i>Adverse events</i>                                                                                                  | 15        |
| Sample size                                                                                                            | 15        |
| Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes pilot study                        | 16        |
| Data management                                                                                                        | 16        |
| Statistical analysis                                                                                                   | 17        |
| <i>Recruitment</i>                                                                                                     | 17        |
| <i>Analysis of baseline assessments</i>                                                                                | 17        |
| <i>Intention to treat</i>                                                                                              | 17        |
| <i>Primary analysis</i>                                                                                                | 17        |
| <i>Secondary analysis</i>                                                                                              | 18        |
| <i>Subgroup analysis</i>                                                                                               | 18        |
| <i>Sensitivity analysis</i>                                                                                            | 18        |
| <i>Intracluster correlation coefficient</i>                                                                            | 18        |
| <i>Falls</i>                                                                                                           | 18        |
| Ethical approval                                                                                                       | 19        |
| <i>Potential risks/benefits</i>                                                                                        | 19        |
| Trial registration                                                                                                     | 19        |
| Governance                                                                                                             | 19        |
| Amendments to the study protocol during the trial                                                                      | 19        |
| Patient and public involvement                                                                                         | 20        |
| <b>Chapter 3 Results</b>                                                                                               | <b>21</b> |
| Randomisation                                                                                                          | 22        |
| <i>Recruitment at a cluster level according to stratification factors: geographical location and type of care home</i> | 22        |
| <i>Participant recruitment within clusters: sample size</i>                                                            | 23        |
| <i>Consent type</i>                                                                                                    | 23        |
| Participant characteristics                                                                                            | 27        |
| <i>Time of stroke and care home length of stay</i>                                                                     | 28        |
| <i>Screening measures administered at baseline</i>                                                                     | 29        |
| Retention                                                                                                              | 29        |
| Baseline primary and secondary measures                                                                                | 30        |
| <i>Primary measure</i>                                                                                                 | 30        |
| <i>Secondary measures</i>                                                                                              | 30        |
| Intervention                                                                                                           | 32        |
| The 3-month follow-up                                                                                                  | 32        |
| <i>Primary outcome measure</i>                                                                                         | 32        |
| <i>Secondary outcome measures</i>                                                                                      | 34        |
| The 6- and 12-month follow-up                                                                                          | 35        |
| <i>Primary and secondary outcome measures</i>                                                                          | 35        |
| <i>Sensitivity analyses</i>                                                                                            | 36        |
| <i>Subgroup analysis</i>                                                                                               | 39        |
| <i>Intracluster correlation coefficient</i>                                                                            | 39        |
| Adverse events                                                                                                         | 41        |
| Falls                                                                                                                  | 41        |
| Process evaluation: summary                                                                                            | 42        |

|                                                                                                          |           |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| <b>Chapter 4 Economic evaluation: methods and results</b>                                                | <b>43</b> |
| Overview                                                                                                 | 43        |
| Estimating costs                                                                                         | 43        |
| <i>Travel time</i>                                                                                       | 44        |
| <i>Non-intervention NHS costs</i>                                                                        | 44        |
| <i>Overall costs</i>                                                                                     | 44        |
| Measuring outcomes                                                                                       | 45        |
| Analysis                                                                                                 | 45        |
| <i>Uncertainty and sensitivity analysis</i>                                                              | 46        |
| Economic evaluation results                                                                              | 46        |
| <i>NHS resource use</i>                                                                                  | 46        |
| <i>Quality-adjusted life-years</i>                                                                       | 49        |
| Cost-utility analysis                                                                                    | 49        |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Chapter 5 Discussion</b>                                                                              | <b>53</b> |
| Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial design summary | 53        |
| Principal findings                                                                                       | 53        |
| <i>Primary outcome at 3 months</i>                                                                       | 53        |
| <i>Primary outcome assessed at 6 and 12 months</i>                                                       | 54        |
| <i>Secondary outcomes</i>                                                                                | 54        |
| Further exploratory analyses                                                                             | 54        |
| Economic evaluation discussion                                                                           | 54        |
| Strengths and weaknesses                                                                                 | 55        |
| Safety                                                                                                   | 56        |
| <i>Generalisability</i>                                                                                  | 56        |
| Research in context                                                                                      | 56        |
| Future work                                                                                              | 57        |
| Conclusions                                                                                              | 57        |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Acknowledgements</b>                                                                                  | <b>59</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>References</b>                                                                                        | <b>65</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 1 General practitioner's letter requesting confirmation of participant eligibility</b>       | <b>73</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 2 Occupational therapy information leaflet</b>                                               | <b>75</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 3 Participant information sheet</b>                                                          | <b>77</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 4 Participant consent form</b>                                                               | <b>79</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 5 Consultee information sheet</b>                                                            | <b>81</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 6 Consultee declaration form</b>                                                             | <b>85</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 7 Demographic front sheet</b>                                                                | <b>87</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 8 Current medication</b>                                                                     | <b>89</b> |
| <br>                                                                                                     |           |
| <b>Appendix 9 Initial participant interview</b>                                                          | <b>91</b> |

|                                                                                                                                                                                   |            |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| <b>Appendix 10</b> Treatment log                                                                                                                                                  | <b>93</b>  |
| <b>Appendix 11</b> Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes training workbook                                                          | <b>95</b>  |
| <b>Appendix 12</b> Information for occupational therapists delivering interventions for Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial | <b>119</b> |
| <b>Appendix 13</b> Screening and outcome measures                                                                                                                                 | <b>121</b> |
| <b>Appendix 14</b> Adverse events reporting form                                                                                                                                  | <b>123</b> |
| <b>Appendix 15</b> Summary of participants moving home during the course of the trial                                                                                             | <b>125</b> |
| <b>Appendix 16</b> Data tables for <i>Figures 2 and 3</i>                                                                                                                         | <b>127</b> |
| <b>Appendix 17</b> Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes health-care resource usage questionnaire: 12 months                        | <b>131</b> |
| <b>Appendix 18</b> European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, 3 Levels health profile                                                                                                 | <b>137</b> |

# List of tables

|                 |                                                                                                  |    |
|-----------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| <b>TABLE 1</b>  | Examples of the patient-centred goal-setting approach and treatment plan                         | 10 |
| <b>TABLE 2</b>  | Summary of OT assessments: care plans and recommendations for carers                             | 11 |
| <b>TABLE 3</b>  | Assessment schedule                                                                              | 14 |
| <b>TABLE 4</b>  | Cluster (care home) distribution ( $n = 228$ ) at the level of the TAC                           | 22 |
| <b>TABLE 5</b>  | Type of care home by randomisation arm ( $n = 228$ )                                             | 23 |
| <b>TABLE 6</b>  | Trial administrative centre recruitment figures                                                  | 25 |
| <b>TABLE 7</b>  | Cluster size frequency ( $n = 228$ )                                                             | 26 |
| <b>TABLE 8</b>  | Distribution of participants by randomisation arm and type of care home ( $n = 1042$ )           | 26 |
| <b>TABLE 9</b>  | Consent type according to randomisation arm                                                      | 26 |
| <b>TABLE 10</b> | Participant demographics by randomisation arm                                                    | 27 |
| <b>TABLE 11</b> | Age breakdown by type of care home and randomisation arm                                         | 27 |
| <b>TABLE 12</b> | Stroke details                                                                                   | 28 |
| <b>TABLE 13</b> | Participant comorbidities across treatment arms                                                  | 28 |
| <b>TABLE 14</b> | Participant performance on screening measures by randomisation arm                               | 29 |
| <b>TABLE 15</b> | Retention statistics and completion rate data for the primary outcome measure at all time points | 30 |
| <b>TABLE 16</b> | Baseline BI category by randomisation arm ( $n = 1029$ )                                         | 31 |
| <b>TABLE 17</b> | Baseline BI category by type of care home and randomisation arm ( $n = 1029$ )                   | 31 |
| <b>TABLE 18</b> | Baseline RMI scores by randomisation arm ( $n = 1033$ )                                          | 32 |
| <b>TABLE 19</b> | Baseline GDS-15 scores by randomisation arm ( $n = 913$ )                                        | 32 |
| <b>TABLE 20</b> | Occupational therapy intervention summary                                                        | 33 |
| <b>TABLE 21</b> | Comparison of BI composite outcome at 3 months                                                   | 33 |
| <b>TABLE 22</b> | Mean RMI scores for all outcome end points                                                       | 34 |
| <b>TABLE 23</b> | Geriatric Depression Scale-15 for all outcome end points                                         | 34 |



|                                                                                                                                                  |            |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| <b>TABLE 24</b> Comparison of secondary outcomes at 3-month follow-up                                                                            | <b>35</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 25</b> Comparison of Barthel composite outcome at 6- and 12-month end points                                                            | <b>35</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 26</b> Comparison of primary and secondary outcomes at 6- and 12-month end points                                                       | <b>36</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 27</b> Sensitivity analyses excluding small clusters (< 3 residents): comparison of primary and secondary outcomes at 3-month follow-up | <b>38</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 28</b> Sensitivity analysis excluding small clusters (< 3 residents): comparison of BI composite outcome at primary time point          | <b>38</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 29</b> Imputation of BI at 3-, 6- and 12-month follow-up                                                                                | <b>38</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 30</b> Subgroup analysis: comparison of BI at 3 months                                                                                  | <b>40</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 31</b> Intracluster correlation coefficients at 3-month follow-up                                                                       | <b>40</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 32</b> Falls during the first 3 months of the trial                                                                                     | <b>41</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 33</b> Comparison of the mean number of falls per resident at 3 months                                                                  | <b>41</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 34</b> Comparison of the proportion of residents who have suffered a fall at 3 months                                                   | <b>42</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 35</b> Unit costs (GBP, 2010–11)                                                                                                        | <b>45</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 36</b> Breakdown of intervention costs                                                                                                  | <b>47</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 37</b> Completion of health resource-use questionnaires at each time point                                                              | <b>47</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 38</b> One-year health resource use                                                                                                     | <b>48</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 39</b> One-year health costs (GBP 2010–11)                                                                                              | <b>48</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 40</b> The EQ-5D-3L scores excluding patients who died                                                                                  | <b>49</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 41</b> The EQ-5D-3L scores including patients who died                                                                                  | <b>49</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 42</b> Summary: ICERs                                                                                                                   | <b>50</b>  |
| <b>TABLE 43</b> Summary of participants moving home during the course of the trial                                                               | <b>125</b> |
| <b>TABLE 44</b> Baseline BI scores as a function of baseline RMI scores                                                                          | <b>127</b> |
| <b>TABLE 45</b> Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living severity rating for all time points across both treatment arms                       | <b>128</b> |
| <b>TABLE 46</b> Proportion of levels 1, 2 and 3 by EQ-5D-3L dimension and assessment point                                                       | <b>137</b> |

# List of figures

|                                                                                                                           |           |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| <b>FIGURE 1</b> Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials diagram                                                        | <b>24</b> |
| <b>FIGURE 2</b> The relationship between baseline RMI scores and baseline BI scores ( $n = 1012$ )                        | <b>31</b> |
| <b>FIGURE 3</b> Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living severity ratings at all end points across both treatment arms | <b>37</b> |
| <b>FIGURE 4</b> Subgroup analysis: comparison of BI at 3 months                                                           | <b>39</b> |
| <b>FIGURE 5</b> Cost-effectiveness plane (base case)                                                                      | <b>50</b> |
| <b>FIGURE 6</b> Cost-effectiveness acceptability curve (base case)                                                        | <b>51</b> |



# List of boxes

|                                              |           |
|----------------------------------------------|-----------|
| <b>BOX 1</b> Physical and mental impairments | <b>2</b>  |
| <b>BOX 2</b> Results summary                 | <b>21</b> |



## List of abbreviations

|          |                                                     |       |                                                                                     |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| A&E      | accident and emergency                              | NIHR  | National Institute for Health Research                                              |
| ADL      | activities of daily living                          |       |                                                                                     |
| BI       | Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living         | OR    | odds ratio                                                                          |
|          |                                                     | OT    | occupational therapy                                                                |
| CEAC     | cost-effectiveness acceptability curve              | OTCH  | Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes |
| CI       | confidence interval                                 |       |                                                                                     |
| CONSORT  | Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials          | PCT   | primary care trust                                                                  |
|          |                                                     | PSSRU | Personal Social Services Research Unit                                              |
| DMEC     | Data Monitoring and Ethics Committee                | QALY  | quality-adjusted life-year                                                          |
| EQ-5D-3L | European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, three levels | RCP   | Royal College of Physicians                                                         |
|          |                                                     | RCT   | randomised controlled trial                                                         |
| GDS      | Geriatric Depression Scale                          | RMI   | Rivermead Mobility Index                                                            |
| GDS-15   | Geriatric Depression Scale-15 items                 | SD    | standard deviation                                                                  |
| GP       | general practitioner                                | SE    | standard error                                                                      |
| HRQoL    | health-related quality of life                      | TAC   | trial administrative centre                                                         |
| ICC      | intracluster correlation coefficient                | TIA   | transient ischaemic attack                                                          |
| ICER     | incremental cost-effectiveness ratio                | TSC   | Trial Steering Committee                                                            |
| MMSE     | Mini-Mental State Examination                       |       |                                                                                     |



## Plain English summary

Care home residents with stroke-related disabilities tend to be more disabled than those living in the community. During the day, care home residents spend most of their time sitting down. This inactivity can cause further health problems. Occupational therapy is a service that has been shown to help a person perform everyday tasks, such as getting dressed. However, occupational therapy is rarely available in UK care homes.

This study aimed to find out whether or not care home residents with stroke-related disabilities would benefit from occupational therapy and if it would help them become more involved in everyday tasks.

Overall, 1042 stroke survivors from 228 care homes across England and Wales took part. The homes were split randomly into two equal-sized groups. Stroke survivors in half of the care homes received occupational therapy and those in the remaining care homes received their usual care. The two groups were compared after 3, 6 and 12 months using a test that measured how much help they needed in performing everyday tasks, such as washing and getting dressed. The cost of providing occupational therapy in care homes was also measured.

The results showed that no extra benefit will be obtained by providing occupational therapy to stroke survivors living in care homes, compared with their usual care. Offering this intervention does not represent good value for money compared with other NHS services.

Referring UK care home residents with stroke-related disabilities to occupational therapy may be effective on an individual basis, but this study suggests that making it a part of routine care will be of limited benefit.





# Scientific summary

## Background

Advances in acute care have reduced mortality rates following stroke significantly. As a result, the number of people living with stroke-related disabilities has increased. Approximately one-quarter of all stroke survivors are unable to return home following their stroke and require long-term institutional care. Care home residents living with stroke-related disabilities tend to have increased levels of dependence as a result of cognitive and physical impairments compared with stroke survivors living in the community.

Occupational therapy (OT) aims to improve quality of life by providing assistance and guidance in carrying out daily routines. OT is particularly relevant and applicable to a care home setting; however, access to OT services as a part of routine practice in UK care homes is restricted. Findings from a pilot study conducted by Sackley *et al.* (Sackley C, Wade D, Mant D, Atkinson J, Yudkin P, Cardoso K, *et al.* Cluster randomized pilot controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke in UK care homes. *Stroke* 2006;**37**:2336–41) confirmed the feasibility of a definitive trial evaluating the efficacy of OT for care home residents living with stroke sequelae. The pilot trial suggested that a modest duration of OT had both detectable and lasting effects on morbidity in care home residents with stroke-related disabilities. However, prior to the Phase III trial reported here, the evidence was inconclusive of whether or not OT is a service that is clinically effective and cost-effective in this population. This study represents the largest cluster randomised controlled trial of OT in care homes to date.

## Objectives

The predominant aim was to perform a definitive evaluation of OT for stroke and transient ischaemic attack (TIA) survivors in long-term institutional care. The primary objective was to test the hypothesis that a 3-month course of OT provided by a trained therapist (involving personalised task training, provision of adaptive equipment, minor environmental adaptations and staff education) would have a significant clinical impact on activity-based measures of daily living, compared with usual care. Secondary objectives aimed to explore the influence of the intervention on measures of mobility, depression and health-related quality of life (HRQoL). In order to assess the influence of the 3-month intervention over time, outcome measures were planned at 3-, 6- and 12-month follow-ups. In addition to the analysis of efficacy of OT in this population, the Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes (OTCH) study also contained a health economic evaluation that examined the mean incremental cost of the intervention per quality-adjusted life-year (QALY) gained.

## Methods

### Design

The OTCH study was a pragmatic Phase III, parallel-group, cluster randomised controlled trial with an economic evaluation.

### Setting

Eligible homes needed to provide care for older people (nursing or residential) and be registered with the local authority. All care home funding models were included (e.g. local authority, private and not for profit). Homes caring for residents with learning disabilities and drug addiction were excluded. A list of care homes local to 12 trial administrative centres (TACs) were sourced via the Care Quality Commission database. The TACs were based in the University of Birmingham; Bangor University; University of Central Lancashire; Dorset Primary Care Trust (PCT); University of Nottingham; Solent Healthcare PCT; Plymouth PCT; Wolverhampton PCT; Taunton PCT; Stoke-on-Trent PCT; Coventry & Warwickshire PCT; and Bournemouth & Poole PCT. Care homes from each area were selected at random and invited to participate. Care managers declaring interest were sent an information pack, and later visited by a member of the research team, who answered the managers' queries before they consented to participate. Any care homes providing OT as part of routine care were excluded.

### Participants

Residents were eligible for trial inclusion if they had had a confirmed or suspected stroke or TIA at any point prior to study commencement. Residents receiving end-of-life care were excluded. Once written consent from the care home manager had been received, staff at the home assisted the research team in identifying eligible participants by searching residents' notes to determine a diagnosis of stroke or TIA. If required, residents' general practitioners were contacted to confirm a diagnosis of stroke or TIA. Eligible participants (or family members, if appropriate) were approached by a member of the research team and given a full explanation of the study. A study information pack, which included details about the intervention and treatment allocation, was left with prospective participants or family members. A second visit to the care home was made by an assessor who collected written informed consent. As outlined in the Mental Capacity Act 2005 (Great Britain. *Mental Capacity Act 2005*. London: The Stationery Office; 2005) for residents lacking the capacity to give informed consent, family members could provide consent on a resident's behalf. Following receipt of informed consent, the assessor conducted screening and baseline measures.

Cognitive function and language impairment were assessed during screening; however, the results were not used as exclusion criteria. Residents with cognitive and language impairments were purposefully included as these characteristics are representative of the clinical population, thereby ensuring external validity of trial results. Once all participating residents had completed baseline and screening assessments, the care home was randomised. Care homes with a minimum of one consenting resident were eligible for randomisation.

### Screening measures

At baseline, the Sheffield Screening Test for Acquired Language Disorders was administered along with the Mini-Mental State Examination. The tests provided an indication of the participant's capacity to understand instructions and directly engage in therapy, which informed the research team of whether or not a consultee was required to assist the participant.

### Baseline assessments

The primary measure administered at baseline was the Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living (BI). Secondary baseline measures included the Rivermead Mobility Index (RMI), Geriatric Depression Scale-15 items (GDS-15), and European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, three levels (EQ-5D-3L) questionnaire. Proxy data were collected for participants who required consultee assistance. We collected demographic details including age, ethnicity, comorbidities and history of falls.

### Randomisation and masking

Randomisation occurred at the care-home level. To reduce the potential for bias, baseline assessments were recorded prior to randomisation. Once all consenting participants in a care home had been assessed at baseline, the home was randomised. Care homes were stratified according to the type of care provided (nursing or residential) and the location of the TAC. Homes were randomised 1 : 1 and allocated to either the active intervention group or the control group. The randomisation process was administered in Birmingham by the Primary Care Clinical Research and Trials Unit. The allocation sequence was generated by an independent statistician using nQuery Advisor version 7.0 (Statistical Solutions, Saugus, MA, USA). The sequence was generated using randomised blocks (size = 2) within strata and concealed from the research team. Once notification had been received that a care home was ready to be randomised, the strata data for the home were logged and the allocation was revealed to the study co-ordinator. Allocation information was then disclosed by the co-ordinator to the care home manager and the site therapist. Site allocation was concealed from the independent assessors, who were specifically trained in administering all primary and secondary outcome measures. Assessors were allocated to specific sites and conducted all the measures in their designated homes. It was not possible to mask allocation from treating therapists or residents.

### Intervention and control

In the active intervention, an OT package was delivered by qualified therapists and assistants to both the individual residents and the care home staff. The OT package for residents was targeted towards maintaining abilities in functional activity; in particular, personal activities of daily living (ADL) such as feeding, dressing, toileting, transferring and mobilising. This OT package followed a patient-centred goal-setting approach. Agreed goals of therapy (within the framework of the care home) were established between the resident and the therapist. The frequency and duration of therapy sessions were dependent on the agreed goals of therapy, and therapists had one-to-one contact with each participant for a period of up to 3 months.

Residents' allocated to the intervention received task-specific training, guidance and supervision to promote and support safe practice of personal ADL. The progress of the intervention was closely monitored by the therapist, and if necessary the goals of therapy were modified accordingly. To assess compliance, the dose and focus of the intervention for each resident was documented in a treatment log. When necessary, adaptive equipment was provided (e.g. adaptive cutlery), the resident's environment was altered slightly (e.g. installing bed levers) and minor alterations were made to the care home (e.g. providing raised toilet seats). In cases when a resident's environment was altered or adaptive equipment introduced, participants and care home staff were given relevant task-specific training. Any enabling features introduced to the residents' environment were not removed at the end of the intervention.

Staff in care homes allocated to the intervention received a group workshop, and personalised training for individual staff where necessary. Training focused on facilitating functional activity, mobility and the use of adaptive equipment relevant to residents with disabilities.

Residents in homes allocated to the control group received their usual care. Critically, this did not include an OT component. Staff in care homes allocated to the control arm received training once the study was completed.

### Outcome measures

The primary outcome measure was the BI score at 3 months after randomisation. The BI assesses dependency in 10 categories of self-care: feeding, grooming, transferring from bed to chair, toileting, washing, walking indoors, continence of urine, continence of faeces, dressing and use of stairs. An increase of 2 points in the BI score was identified as the minimal clinically important difference. Secondary outcome measures included the RMI, the GDS-15 and the EQ-5D-3L. All measures were administered at 3-, 6- and 12-month time points.

### Sample size

This sample size calculation was based on data obtained in several pilot trials. In order to observe a clinically significant 2-point increase in the mean BI score at 3 months using a 1 : 1 randomisation allocation ratio, it was estimated that a sample size of 330 participants in each randomisation arm was required. This estimate was based on a standard deviation (SD) of 3.7 and an intracluster correlation coefficient (ICC) of 0.4 with 90% power at the 5% significance level. Assuming an attrition rate of 26%, with 10 eligible residents recruited per home, it was predicted that 45 care homes were required in each arm of the study ( $n = 900$  residents). The required sample size quoted in the original application was 840 residents from 84 care homes; however, this figure was amended at the start of the trial. The original figure of 840 was not sufficiently inflated for attrition.

### Economic evaluation

To assess economic viability of the OT package we conducted a within-trial cost–utility analysis. Costs were assessed from a NHS and Personal Social Services perspective, and outcomes were based on the EQ-5D-3L. In the base case, a complete case analysis was undertaken in order to estimate the mean incremental cost per QALY gain for the OTCH programme, in relation to a threshold of £20,000–30,000 per QALY. Sensitivity analysis assessed the robustness of conclusions to different assumptions in relation to the inclusion of high-cost participants, a more societal perspective and multiple imputations.

### Results

Participating care homes were randomised between 4 May 2010 and 28 February 2012. Recruitment exceeded the target. Additional care homes were recruited because the mean cluster size was lower than predicted but was comparable between treatment arms. A total of 1042 participants, from 228 care homes (114 homes in each condition), consented. No additional participants joined the trial following randomisation. According to the patient-centred goal-setting approach 23,683 out of 103,443 minutes (23%) of therapy time was spent on individual assessment, 50,188 out of 103,443 minutes (49%) on communication, 7295 out of 103,443 minutes (7%) on ADL training, 8415 out of 103,443 minutes (8%) on mobility training, 7681 out of 103,443 minutes (7%) on equipment and seating posture and 6181 out of 103,443 minutes (6%) on treating specific impairments.

Baseline BI data for the primary outcome were recorded from 99% of participants. Over 70% of all participants were graded as severe on the BI. BI severity was balanced between treatment arms. During the intervention 2538 therapy visits were made to 498 residents (mean 5.1 residents, SD 3.04 residents). Total therapy time was 1724 hours and median session duration was 30 minutes (interquartile range 15–60 minutes). Retention of care homes was high, with 204 out of 228 (89%) of homes providing data up to the final 12-month assessment. Of the 1042 participants, 313 (30%) died during the 12-month trial period. Prior to the primary outcome at 3 months, 64 out of 568 (11%) participants died in the intervention arm and 52 out of 474 (11%) died in the control arm. No adverse events attributable to the intervention were recorded.

Of the participants alive at 3 months, the BI was completed by 479 out of 504 (95%) in the intervention arm and 391 out of 422 (93%) in the control arm. No statistically or clinically significant differences were observed between groups for the BI at 3 months. The adjusted mean difference in BI score between groups was 0.19 points higher in the intervention arm [95% confidence interval (CI) –0.33 to 0.70;  $p = 0.48$ ; adjusted ICC 0.09]. Furthermore, no significant differences were observed in the analyses of the secondary outcome measures at 3 months that assessed mobility (mean difference in RMI of 0.02 units, 95% CI –0.28 to 0.31 units;  $p = 0.90$ ), mood (mean difference in GDS-15 of –0.21 units, 95% CI –0.76 to 0.33 units;  $p = 0.44$ ) and HRQoL (mean difference in EQ-5D-3L utility scores of 0.01, 95% CI –0.04 to 0.06;  $p = 0.65$ ). Similarly, at the 6- and 12-month end points, no significant differences were observed between groups across all outcome measures.

### **Economic outcomes**

In the base-case analysis, the mean incremental cost of the OTCH intervention was £438.78 (95% CI –£360.89 to £1238.46) and the incremental QALY gain was 0.009 (95% CI –0.030 to 0.048), giving an incremental cost of £49,825 per QALY. OT did not lead to any reduction in health-care expenditure in the active intervention participants, and the quality-of-life improvement over usual care was negligible. Sensitivity analyses supported these conclusions.

### **Discussion**

The results of this large cluster randomised trial report neutral findings. The personalised, 3-month course of OT intervention did not have a clinically significant impact on the abilities of older stroke survivors residing in care homes to engage in self-care activities more independently, according to the results of the BI. We also found no evidence of a significant influence of the intervention on any secondary outcome measures. The OT package was not estimated to constitute a cost-effective use of scarce NHS resources.

The majority of participants were graded as severe on the BI at baseline. This level of physical frailty may have limited residents' capacity to engage in therapy. However, the large sample population is representative of the UK care home population with regard to age, sex balance and levels of dependence as a result of stroke-related disabilities.

### **Conclusion**

We did not find evidence to suggest that a 3-month OT package designed for an older care home population with stroke-related disabilities is clinically beneficial, or that it provides a cost-effective use of resources.

### **Future work**

Further research into the effectiveness of environmental adaptations and equipment in promoting independence is required. Changing or adapting the environment rather than trying to retrain the individual resident may be a more effective approach.

### **Trial registration**

This trial was registered as ISRCTN00757750.

### **Funding**

Funding for this study was provided by the Health Technology Assessment programme of the National Institute for Health Research.



# Chapter 1 Background

## Prevalence of stroke in the UK

The population of the UK and elsewhere is living longer. The average lifespan since 1960 in England and Wales has increased by 10 years for men and 8 years for women.<sup>1</sup> One in six members of the UK population were aged over 65 years at the time of the 2011 census,<sup>2</sup> and the over-85-year-old age bracket is the fastest growing sector.<sup>3</sup> It is predicted that, by 2031, 22% of the population will be over 65 years old.<sup>4</sup> The incidence of stroke increases significantly with age.<sup>5</sup> According to British Heart Foundation statistics released in 2012, there are approximately 152,000 strokes in the UK<sup>5</sup> and approximately 65,000 people experience their first transient ischaemic attack (TIA) each year.<sup>6</sup>

Survival rates following stroke have improved significantly over the last 20 years because of medical advances in acute care and increased public awareness of stroke symptoms. However, owing to the decreasing levels of stroke mortality there is a significant rise in the number of people living with stroke-related disabilities.

In 2012, it was estimated that there are 1.2 million stroke survivors living in the UK.<sup>5</sup> Stroke represents the third most common cause of disability-adjusted life-years worldwide.<sup>7-9</sup> The disabilities experienced as a result of stroke are complex,<sup>10</sup> potentially involving a multitude of physical and mental impairments, including difficulties as detailed in *Box 1*.

Approximately 10% of patients are discharged from hospital directly to a long-term care facility,<sup>11,12</sup> and 25% of stroke survivors require long-term institutional care as a result of the brain injury.<sup>13</sup> Clearly, clinically effective and cost-effective health technologies designed to ameliorate disability and improve quality of life for a growing population of older stroke survivors are needed.

## Long-term care descriptors

In England, at the end of 2012 there were 4675 care homes with nursing facilities (218,387 beds) registered with the Care Quality Commission, and 12,917 residential care homes without nursing facilities (245,942 beds).<sup>14</sup> The distinction between homes that provide nursing care and those that offer only residential care is dependent on the skills of the care home staff, and not necessarily associated with the level of disability of the residents. Homes that provide nursing care employ qualified nurses, whereas homes that provide residential care are not required to employ qualified health professionals. It is estimated that between 20% and 45% of all people newly admitted to residential care settings in the UK have stroke-related disabilities.<sup>11,15-17</sup> The prevalence of stroke and dementia in the older population suggests a huge demand for long-term care facilities, and the provision of effective health-care technologies within those facilities, both now and in the future.<sup>18</sup>

## Health-care services within care home settings

Older people with complex health conditions are the main users of health and social care services.<sup>19</sup> From 1990 to 2010 in the UK there was a significant shift in long-term care for older adults away from geriatric hospitals, and more towards care homes.<sup>20</sup> Long-stay hospital wards benefit from established auditing systems which, prior to recent developments in social care provision, care homes did not. As a consequence, patients living in care homes have been described as 'living on the margins of care'.<sup>21</sup> During this period there have been a number of initiatives, devised by government, in association with the Royal College of Physicians (RCP), that have introduced care standards to regulate, and improve, health care for the older population, and develop a more integrated service in care homes.<sup>3,19,20,22-24</sup>



**BOX 1** Physical and mental impairments

Arm and/or leg movement.

Balance.

Walking.

Swallowing.

Spasticity.

Cognition.

Depression.

Bowel control.

Performing personal activities of daily living (e.g. washing, bathing, dressing).

Pain.

Altered sensation.

Speaking.

Understanding the written or spoken word.

Urinary incontinence.

Vision.

The National Service Framework for old age presented care standards with three themes: dignity in care; joined-up care; and healthy ageing – promoting exercise and activity, independence, well-being and choice.<sup>19</sup> The joined-up care theme outlined reforms to ensure a comprehensive health assessment is conducted prior to admission to a long-term residential facility, to establish individual health-care needs.<sup>3</sup> The National Service Framework listed standards for four main components central to the development of an integrated stroke service in older age: prevention, immediate care, early and continuing rehabilitation, and long-term support.<sup>3,19</sup>

In addition to the National Service Framework, the RCP produced a series of guidelines to enhance the health of older adults in long-term care.<sup>20</sup> A component within these guidelines focused on 'overcoming disability' from a therapeutic perspective.<sup>20</sup> The guidelines highlighted the importance of the care home environment, and the use of aids, equipment and adaptations to address disability and improve function in long-term care facilities. The philosophy behind these guidelines was that small increases in functional capacity of older people are deemed to impact positively on quality of life and cost of care.<sup>20</sup> The section on 'overcoming disability' concentrates on providing access to resources to improve or maintain functioning in primary activities of daily living (ADL).

For the purposes of this trial, primary ADL are referred to as personal or self-care ADL. Personal ADL are defined as:

- mobility
- transfers (e.g. from bed to chair and back)
- using the toilet
- grooming
- bathing
- getting dressed
- feeding.

These initiatives have instigated considerable progress in raising standards, increasing awareness of health-care issues in older age and lessening the long-standing stigma associated with this population. However, despite this progress, care services for older adults with high support needs, such as stroke survivors residing in care homes, are notoriously inconsistent, and most often dictated by financial constraints at a regional level.<sup>25</sup>

More residents with a higher level of dependency and complex care needs are being admitted to care homes than ever before.<sup>26</sup> For residents with high levels of support needs, there is more of an emphasis on providing specialist care for a short period towards the end of life to ease suffering and promote dignity throughout.<sup>16</sup> It is critical to design health services with the needs, circumstances and preferences of the service users in mind.<sup>19,27</sup> Establishing an evidence base for clinically efficacious and cost-effective therapeutic health technologies, suitable for use by the NHS in care homes to promote dignity, joined-up care and increased independence is a research priority.

## Occupational therapy

*Occupational therapy is the therapeutic intervention that promotes health by enhancing the individual's skills, competence and satisfaction in daily occupations . . . to act on the environment and successfully adapt to its challenges.*

Yerxa et al.<sup>28</sup> p. 6

Activity is essential to health and well-being.<sup>29</sup> In the re-drafted report published by the World Health Organization entitled *International Classification of Functioning, Disability and Health (ICF)*,<sup>30</sup> the term 'disability' is described in reference to the interaction between an individual's impairments, activity limitations, participation restrictions and their environment. This definition focuses on the individual's capacity to engage in functional activity.

Occupational therapists aim to improve the quality of life of their patients by attempting to augment functional activity and increase their capacity to engage in personal ADL.<sup>31</sup> A philosophy of occupational therapy (OT) is that the intervention is most effective when it is integrated into the context of the individual.<sup>31</sup> OT typically applies a patient-centred goal-setting approach, so that the therapy package is individualised for each patient, and the goals of therapy are continually reviewed in relation to progress.<sup>32</sup> The treatment programme is planned around the patient's goals. The patient is given as much autonomy as possible in maintaining or improving his or her own quality of life. Task-specific training, guidance and supervision is given to reinforce safe and effective practice of personal ADL.<sup>33</sup> Where necessary, training involves the use of adaptive equipment (e.g. adapted cutlery or walking aids) to facilitate an increase in capability, ameliorate activity limitations and provide therapeutic aid. Enabling modifications, tailored to

individual needs, can be applied to the environment to promote safe and effective practice of ADL (e.g. the installation of bed levers, grab rails or a raised toilet seat). Particular attention is given to communication, to engender an informal atmosphere that will enable the exchange of ideas, and the offering of peer support. In summary:

*Occupational therapy is a complex intervention. Practice includes skilled observation; the use of standardised and non-standardised assessments of the biological, psychiatric, social, and environmental determinants of health; clarification of the problem; formulation of individualised treatment goals; and the delivery of a set of individualised problem solving interventions.<sup>34</sup>*

Historically, OT services within the NHS have been situated in acute hospital services; however, nowadays therapists also operate as a part of local authority social care services throughout the UK. The 'joined-up care' initiative has helped instigate service reform to better suit the needs of users in the local community.<sup>3,19</sup> A review of the effectiveness of OT administered by local authority social services to older people at home has shown high satisfaction levels for the service.<sup>34</sup> It has also been suggested that the provision of adapted equipment to reduce dependency on additional services may be cost-effective.<sup>35</sup>

## Occupational therapy for stroke rehabilitation

The National Institute for Health and Care Excellence guidelines for stroke rehabilitation recommend that OT should be provided for people after stroke to help ameliorate difficulties with personal ADL.<sup>36</sup> The guidelines also stipulate that stroke survivors should be monitored regularly by occupational therapists with core competencies in this area.<sup>36</sup>

Occupational therapy delivered to stroke survivors in their own homes has good evidence of benefit.<sup>34,37</sup> A systematic review and meta-analysis were conducted by members of the research team to determine whether or not OT, focused on promoting increased activity and independence in performing personal ADL, improves recovery for stroke survivors.<sup>34</sup> Analysis of nine trials (1258 participants) found that OT increased personal ADL scores, measured using the Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living (BI). The standardised mean difference was 0.18 [95% confidence interval (CI) 0.04 to 0.32;  $p = 0.01$ ] in favour of OT, compared with receiving no intervention or usual care. This equates to a single-point difference (5%) on the BI (20-point scale). Furthermore, for every 100 people who received OT after a stroke, 11 (95% CI 7 to 30) would be spared a poor outcome, defined as death or deterioration in abilities to perform ADL [odds ratio (OR) 0.67, 95% CI 0.51 to 0.87;  $p = 0.003$ ].<sup>34</sup> The review concluded that targeted OT should be available to everyone who has had a stroke, to reduce disability and increase independence in performing personal ADL.

Although the systematic review concluded that OT is effective when administered in patients' homes,<sup>34</sup> the clinical efficacy and cost-effectiveness of OT administered to stroke survivors living in a care home setting was not known. Differentiating stroke survivors who live in their own homes from stroke survivors residing in care homes is important. Typically, stroke survivors living in care homes have increased physical and mental limitations as a result of their brain injury, and their functional capacity to perform personal ADL is often restricted. For instance, 78% of residents in a care home have cognitive impairment, 76% need some form of assistance with ambulation and 71% are incontinent.<sup>17</sup> Reduced functional capacity may limit stroke survivors' ability to engage in, and respond to therapy. As a result, generalisation of results from community studies to care home settings should be treated with caution.

## Occupational therapy for care home residents with stroke-related disabilities

In the Netherlands, 93% of care home residents regularly receive some form of OT;<sup>38</sup> however, in the UK it is available to as few as 3–6% of residents.<sup>39,40</sup> An audit of over 1000 residents in England found that none had been assessed for OT.<sup>41</sup> The most recent stroke guidelines recommend reducing nationwide variability in rehabilitative care after stroke,<sup>42</sup> including the care home setting.<sup>43</sup> Owing to the number of patients transferring directly from hospital to a care home environment following a stroke, as opposed to returning home,<sup>13,44</sup> it is necessary for rehabilitation and social care services to achieve equivalent standards, especially for those patients with increased dependence.

Following admission to a care home, stroke survivors' health state typically follows a downward trajectory. Observational data suggest that care home residents spend 97% of their daytime hours sitting inactive with eyes open or eyes closed.<sup>45</sup> Inactivity in older care home residents can pose further health risks, such as pressure ulcers, joint contractures, pain, incontinence and low mood.<sup>46</sup> The provision of OT as a means of augmenting levels of functional activity may reduce the likelihood of these further health conditions and reduce unnecessary dependence.

Current evidence evaluating the efficacy of OT across the whole care home population, not restricted to residents who have experienced a stroke, has shown conflicting results.<sup>47,48–51</sup> The evidence relating specifically to stroke survivors living in care homes is extremely limited. A systematic review considering the efficacy of providing OT to stroke survivors living in care homes was conducted by our research team.<sup>52</sup> Literature searches were performed within: MEDLINE, EMBASE, the Cumulative Index to Nursing and Allied Health Literature, the Cochrane Central Register of Controlled Trials, six trials registers and 10 additional bibliographic databases (all searches ended in September 2012).<sup>52</sup> The review process revealed only one relevant randomised controlled trial (RCT) conducted to date; this was the OT intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes (OTCH) cluster randomised Phase II pilot trial discussed in full in *Chapter 2*. No firm conclusions of efficacy of OT provided to care home residents with stroke-related disabilities could be drawn from the systematic review.<sup>52</sup>

## Depression in stroke survivors residing in care homes

Symptoms of depression are common in older residents residing in care homes,<sup>53–57</sup> and very common following stroke.<sup>58</sup> Experiences of depression following stroke may be directly attributable to the brain injury or an adverse psychological response to trauma.<sup>58</sup> Communication problems following stroke limit residents' ability to express feelings of low mood and may be difficult to recognise by unqualified members of staff.<sup>59</sup> Presence of depression in care home residents is associated with poor outcomes and increased mortality.<sup>57</sup> Symptoms of depression include:

- losing interest in everyday activities
- finding it difficult to concentrate or make decisions
- feeling worthless, guilty, helpless, hopeless or in despair
- changes in appetite.<sup>58</sup>

A previous study, assessing the feasibility of a trial evaluating the effectiveness of an OT programme at reducing levels of depression in a care home population, found no significant effects.<sup>60</sup> However, the trial was not powered to evaluate the efficacy of OT in alleviating symptoms of depression. The OTCH trial sought to assess the influence of OT on levels of depression as a secondary outcome measure to the performance of personal ADL.

## Assessing health-related quality of life in stroke survivors residing in care homes

A central philosophy underpinning OT is that the intervention involves engaging in activities that hold meaning for the individual. The personalised meaning behind the activities is thought to help promote increased quality of life for that individual.<sup>31</sup> Health-related quality of life (HRQoL), assessed according to a number of physical and emotional dimensions of interest,<sup>61</sup> can be used to measure the perceived impact of a chronic disease.<sup>62</sup> The purpose of including a measure of HRQoL was to provide an additional multidimensional scale that considers both physical and emotional functioning to evaluate potential effects of the OT intervention not captured by the BI.

## Training for care home staff

In the UK, the majority of care for older stroke survivors living in long-term care institutions is provided by the staff of those institutions.<sup>63</sup> During the OTCH Phase I stage, a number of care home staff in one area of the UK were interviewed.<sup>41</sup> From the staff responses, it was evident that none of the care homes was providing aids and appliances effective in reducing physical decline, that is there was a difference between policy and practice. It is therefore doubtful whether or not the RCP guidelines on 'overcoming disability' could be universally implementable across the UK.<sup>20</sup> The guidelines highlight the importance of the care home environment and the use of aids, equipment and adaptations to address disability and improve function in long-term care facilities. The results from the Phase I interviews were a strong indication that any development of health services in care homes needs to directly involve the staff who provide the majority of residents' care.

A later report highlighted several aspects of staff involvement deemed fundamental in establishing a more positive culture in care homes.<sup>64</sup> It promoted the importance of staff training to move away from the prevalent model of task-based care system of doing things 'for' residents, and more towards a system with a shared commitment ('doing with') that includes emotional care. Consequently, the involvement of care home staff in the evaluation of OTCH was regarded as integral, in order to increase awareness of the broad spectrum of stroke-related disabilities and to provide continuity in care practices between staff and visiting therapists.

## Aims and objectives of the Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial

Disabilities affecting ADL are commonplace for stroke survivors living in UK care homes, and yet access to rehabilitation services, particularly OT, is very restricted. The purpose of the study was to conduct a Phase III RCT to evaluate the effects of a targeted 3-month course of OT (with provision of adaptive equipment, minor environmental adaptations and staff education) for people with stroke sequelae living in care homes.

The primary outcome measure assessed was the capacity to perform personal ADL.

The secondary outcome measures assessed were mobility, depression and health-related quality of life.

An economic evaluation of the intervention was conducted in parallel with the evaluation of clinical efficacy as part of the health technology assessment. Providing an OT service to stroke survivors resident in care homes was compared against usual care. The trial aimed to evaluate whether or not there is sufficient evidence to advocate the routine implementation of OT for all stroke survivors living in care homes.

## Chapter 2 Methods

### Trial design

The OTCH study was a Phase III, pragmatic, multisite, cluster RCT with economic evaluation, across several regions in England and Wales. The cluster design was justified because of the inclusion of an education component for care home staff and the potential need to apply minor modifications to the care home environment (e.g. install raised toilet seats). Furthermore, cluster randomisation at a care-home level reduced the potential for between-group data contamination during interaction between carers, therapists and residents. The flow diagram for this trial followed the Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT) extension for cluster randomised trials.<sup>65</sup>

### Setting

Local care homes for older people in the UK were located in the following 12 trial administration centres (TACs):

- i. University of Birmingham
- ii. Bangor University
- iii. University of Central Lancashire
- iv. University of Nottingham
- v. Solent Healthcare Primary Care Trust (PCT)
- vi. Plymouth PCT
- vii. Wolverhampton PCT
- viii. Taunton PCT
- ix. Stoke-on-Trent PCT
- x. Coventry & Warwickshire PCT
- xi. Bournemouth and Poole PCT
- xii. Dorset PCT.

### Recruitment and consent

#### Care homes

Residential homes with and without nursing care with more than 10 beds, local to the 12 TACs, were identified from the Care Quality Commission website. Homes were identified randomly, to ensure a non-biased selection, using published care home lists. All funding models of care home were included (i.e. private, charitable, not for profit and local authority). Institutions for people with learning disabilities or drug addiction were excluded from the study. Homes were telephoned by a member of the research team and the trial was explained briefly. No homes were actively delivering OT as a component of standard care. A recruitment pack was mailed to interested homes. This included an invitation letter, a leaflet describing OT, study information sheets, designed in collaboration with service users, and a response form. Another telephone call was made to arrange a convenient time for the assessor to visit, and the homes were asked to consider which residents may be eligible. At the visit, the care home managers were given a full verbal explanation of the study and the opportunity to ask questions. If managers were interested in the study, they were asked to sign a written agreement for their home to participate. Following receipt of care home consent, residents were considered individually.

### Residents

Care home managers assisted to identify potential participants. To be eligible for entry into the study potential participants were required to be resident in a care home and to have a history of stroke (ischaemic or haemorrhagic) or TIA. The inclusion of residents with a history of TIA was warranted because of the growing evidence that TIA can cause long-term problems.<sup>66,67</sup> All efforts were made to include participants with communication and cognitive impairments to increase external validity of the trial as these symptoms are commonplace following stroke. Residents receiving end-of-life care were excluded. Care home members of staff searched residents' files to determine a diagnosis of stroke or TIA. If required, the research team sought confirmation of this diagnosis with general practice records [see *Appendix 1* for general practitioner (GP) correspondence details]. When a potential participant was identified as being eligible for the study they, and their family (when appropriate),<sup>68</sup> were approached by the assessor or a senior member of the care home staff. Prospective participants (and their family) were given a full explanation of the study. This included a discussion of the treatment options in the trial and the method of treatment allocation. Potential participants (and family, if appropriate) were given an invitation pack consisting of an invitation letter, consent form and participant information sheet, designed in collaboration with service users (see *Appendices 2–4* for participant information sheets and consent form). For eligible residents needing the assistance of a consultee (family member), a consultee package was mailed, which included a consultee invitation letter, consultee declaration form and consultee information sheet (see *Appendices 5* and *6* for consultee information sheet and declaration form, respectively). Residents were given sufficient time to decide (at least 24 hours) whether or not they would like to join the study. A follow-up telephone call was made by the assessor to arrange a return visit to the care home.

### Participants and consent

During a second visit to the care home the independent assessors obtained consent from all eligible residents who had indicated interest. If the resident was considered to be incapacitated, according to guidelines listed in the Mental Capacity Act 2005,<sup>68</sup> a consultee was approached for consent. If the resident or consultee consented, the participant's GP was informed in writing of their involvement in the trial. Following the consent procedure, baseline assessments were administered by the assessor. When all participating individuals in a home had completed baseline assessments, the care home was randomised. If a care home had at least one consenting resident, it was eligible for randomisation.

### Randomisation, stratification and blinding

Care homes and participants were recruited and consented into the study before the randomisation process commenced to reduce bias.<sup>69,70</sup> Once the study co-ordinator received confirmation from assessors that all residents in a participating home had given their consent and completed a baseline assessment, the homes were grouped and randomised (1 : 1) to receive either the OT intervention or usual care (control). The allocation sequence was generated in software (nQuery Advisor version 7; Statistical Solutions, Saugus, MA, USA) by an independent statistician using blocked randomisation (block size 2) within strata [type of care home (with or without provision of nursing care)] and geographical location of the TAC at the Primary Care Clinical Research and Trials Unit, University of Birmingham, independent from the research team. Blocked randomisation was used to ensure groups were balanced with respect to the stratification variables. The details of the sequence were concealed from the research team, independent assessors and the study co-ordinator. Once the study co-ordinator received notification that all consenting participants in a care home had completed baseline measures and that the strata data had been logged, care homes were randomised. Care home allocation was revealed to the study co-ordinator, who then informed the care home manager and corresponding site therapist. If a care home had been allocated the OT intervention, the site occupational therapist then contacted the manager of the home to make arrangements for them to visit and commence the intervention. Treatment allocation was concealed from the independent assessors, but it was not possible to mask aspects of the intervention from staff or residents.

## Procedure

The trial protocol is published elsewhere.<sup>71</sup>

### **Control: usual care**

Care homes in the control arm of the study continued to provide their usual care to residents. None of the participating homes provided OT as a component of routine care. After all the final outcome assessments had been conducted at 12 months, the care homes in the control arm were offered a 2-hour group training session for care home staff. The session was led by an occupational therapist and focused on promoting and supporting activity for care home residents after stroke.<sup>72</sup> It was based on the key principles of OT, such as the facilitation of independent daily living and promotion of activity among residents.

### **Occupational therapy intervention**

We developed an OT intervention package for residents in a care home using evidence and expert occupational therapist consensus opinion, details of which are summarised below and presented in full in a previous publication.<sup>73</sup> The OT intervention was delivered by a qualified occupational therapist and/or an assistant, and it was targeted towards maintaining the stroke survivors' capacity to engage in personal ADL, such as:

- feeding
- dressing
- toileting
- bathing
- transferring
- mobilising.

In order to promote external validity, the therapy a resident received was not dictated by the trial, but decided on by the therapy professional, in collaboration with the resident or consultee.

### **Patient-centred goal-setting**

The OT intervention employed a patient-centred goal-setting approach to establish an individualised treatment plan for each participant. Goal-setting involves establishing mutually agreed targets between patient and therapist that will be aimed for over a specified duration of therapy.<sup>42</sup> In the initial assessment the therapist met with the participant (and/or carer/family member when appropriate) and recorded demographic details, current medication and discussed challenges experienced with daily activities (see *Appendices 7–9*). Together they agreed a treatment plan that was reviewed after each session. Two examples of the patient-centred goal-setting approach and treatment plan are presented in *Table 1*.

### **Intensity of occupational therapy (number of visits)**

The frequency and duration of the OT was dependent on the resident's and therapist's agreed goals (within the framework of the home). In a study that piloted the intervention on a population of care home residents (not limited to stroke survivors), the number of face-to-face sessions ranged from 1 to 25 per resident over a 3-month period (median time 8.5 hours and mean time 4.7 hours), dependent on the individual needs of the resident.<sup>73</sup> The OT intervention included a continuous process of assessment, treatment and reassessment.<sup>73</sup> In line with current evidence on effective treatment, the intervention adopted a task-specific training approach.<sup>33</sup> Treatment logs were developed, and each occupational therapist was required to document the time spent and content of each individual therapy session. An example of the treatment log is given in *Appendix 10*.



**TABLE 1** Examples of the patient-centred goal-setting approach and treatment plan

| Participant ID | Needs identified                                     | Goals                                     | Action                                                                                        |
|----------------|------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| ***            | Maintenance of mobility                              | Check use of walking equipment            | Checked ferrules                                                                              |
|                |                                                      | Improve body strength                     | Checked height of walking aid                                                                 |
|                |                                                      | Improve posture and balance               | Encourage to mobilise<br>Exercises to improve strength and balance<br>Discussed armchair      |
| ***            | Difficulties with transfers                          | Improve bed and toilet transfer technique | To try equipment to assist toilet transfers and bed transfers<br>To try toilet seat equipment |
|                |                                                      | To improve independence in personal care  | To try use of perching stool                                                                  |
|                |                                                      | Difficulties with personal care           | To try use of perching stool                                                                  |
| ***            | Difficulties with sit-to-stand transfers             | Improve transfer technique                | Assess dining room chair and armchair<br>Practice transfers                                   |
|                |                                                      | Slow, shuffling walking pattern           | Check shoes and walking stick                                                                 |
|                | Improve walking pattern                              | Improve body strength and balance         | Implement exercise regime                                                                     |
|                |                                                      | Reduce tightness of hamstrings            | Advice on walking technique<br>Elevate feet on footstool to feel stretch on posterior thigh   |
|                | Difficulties keeping food on plate during meal times | Facilitate feeding technique              | Assess use of plate guard                                                                     |

### Occupational therapy content

The content of therapy for the OTCH intervention was assigned to categories, and the time spent on each category was documented in the treatment log. Categories of therapy identified in the intervention design were listed as:<sup>73</sup>

- assessment/reassessment and goal-setting – involving the assessment of a resident's current levels of functional activity in personal ADL and mutually identifying functional goals of therapy
- communication – including listening to residents' concerns about personal ADL, providing information and guidance to residents, staff or relatives, initiating referrals to other agencies and ordering equipment
- ADL training (cognitive and functional) – involving techniques to assist with feeding, bathing, using the toilet, getting dressed and grooming
- transfers and mobility (cognitive and functional) – involving bed mobility, standing, walking and transfers to/from a chair
- environment – involving environmental adaptations (e.g. adaptive equipment)
- other – involving treating impairments directly, such as joint contracture.

### Equipment provision

Adaptive equipment was provided as part of the study, which included personal items such as adapted cutlery and walking aids. If required, adaptations to the individual's environment were made, such as provision of chair raisers, bed levers, raised toilet seats or grab rails. The occupational therapist demonstrated to the participant, and care staff, how to use adaptive equipment effectively, while adhering to safety regulations.

Examples of the type of such equipment are listed below:<sup>20</sup>

- mobility: wheelchair, walking stick or walking frame
- transfers: chairs/beds – correct height to suit different needs
- toilet aids: includes raised seats and rails
- bathing: grab rails, bath board, specialist baths and showers
- getting dressed: dressing aids and clothing adaptations
- washing: adapted taps
- eating: adapted cutlery.

### **Involvement of care home staff**

The implementation of the intervention required direct involvement of the care home staff to continue therapy practices, and use of adaptive equipment initiated during treatment visits. Therapists wrote in participants' care plan after each visit. The care plans summarised the therapist's assessment of the participant and provided recommendations for the staff to implement in order to maximise participants' levels of functional activity. Examples of care plans left for care home staff are given in *Table 2*. The care home manager was continually updated on the progress of the intervention, and the research team adapted therapy visits around care home routines (e.g. meal times and leisure activities).

**TABLE 2** Summary of OT assessments: care plans and recommendations for carers

| Participant ID | Activity                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|----------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| ***            | <p><b>Mobility</b></p> <p>Following walking practice over the last few weeks, and provision of a three-wheeled walker by the physiotherapist, Mr x is able to walk to the dining room from his bedroom, as his pain allows</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to provide opportunities for Mr x to walk rather than use the wheelchair</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|                | <p><b>Transfers</b></p> <p>Mr x is able to manage all his transfers independently, as long as his pain is under control, including sitting up in bed and moving his legs round to the floor, standing from the bed (can be unsteady so supervision needed), standing from a chair, sitting on a chair and getting on and off the toilet</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to offer verbal support rather than physical support as much as possible to facilitate Mr x's transfers</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|                | <p><b>Personal care</b></p> <p>When provided with a bowl of soapy water and a flannel, Mr x is able to wash his upper body mainly independently, needing help with his back, bottom, legs and feet. He currently has help shaving, but may be able to manage this himself if provided with a shaving mirror</p> <p>Mr x is able to take off his nightwear independently with prompting. He is able to put on a vest and shirt by himself. He can manage some buttons himself, but needs some help with this. Mr x can dress in pants and trousers with minimal help to get these past his heels. He needs full assistance to put his socks and shoes on. Mr x is able to put his cardigan on with minimal help</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to maximise Mr x's participation in his personal care by providing verbal prompts and encouragement rather than physical help as much as possible</p> |
| ***            | <p><b>Eating/drinking</b></p> <p>Mr x is able to eat and drink independently when positioned correctly in his bed, and with his table positioned to give him best access to his food. The Nursing sister and a member of care staff have been shown how best to position Mr x for eating/drinking</p> <p>Recommendation: please ensure Mr x is always positioned correctly and his food placed within reach to maximise his independence with eating and drinking</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |

continued

TABLE 2 Summary of OT assessments: care plans and recommendations for carers (continued)

| Participant ID | Activity                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|----------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                | <p><b>Personal care</b></p> <p>Mr x is able to wash his face when provided with a cloth, prompting and encouragement</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to enable Mr x to wash his face independently by providing a cloth, verbal prompts and encouragement rather than physical help as much as possible</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| ***            | <p><b>Personal care</b></p> <p>When provided with a bowl of soapy water and a cloth, Mrs x is able to wash her face and upper body mainly independently, needing help with her back, bottom, legs and feet</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to maximise Mrs x's participation in her personal care by providing verbal prompts and encouragement rather than physical help as much as possible</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|                | <p><b>Eating</b></p> <p>Mrs x has been provided with a 'Knork' fork to enable her to cut up food independently</p> <p>Recommendation: please ensure Mrs x has her adapted cutlery at meal times</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| ***            | <p><b>Personal care</b></p> <p>The occupational therapist assessment observed that Mrs x is able to participate in washing her face and top half, needing some help because of her right-side weakness. The occupational therapist supplied a suction cup denture brush to enable Mrs x to brush her dentures independently using one hand. Mrs x likes to have some buttons left undone on her cardigan, so she can spend time over the day doing them up herself</p> <p>Recommendation: please ensure Mrs x is always given time and opportunity to participate as much as possible in her personal care routine. A member of care staff at time of assessment gave excellent support, enabling Mrs x to do as much for herself as possible. Please ensure the denture brush is stuck to the wash basin so that Mrs x can access it easily to clean her dentures</p> |
|                | <p><b>Seating/positioning</b></p> <p>Mrs x sits in a reclining chair. She is not currently adequately supported in a good seating position by this chair, which may be contributing to the high tone in her right leg, as she is having to try to hold herself up on her weak side. Mrs x does not want to try using pillows for support in her chair, but is willing to be assessed for more suitable seating</p> <p>Recommendation: Mrs x would benefit from assessment for specialist seating, to maximise her comfort and ability to function and minimise the risk of increased tone/contractures</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| ***            | <p><b>Mobility</b></p> <p>Mrs x has good movement in her legs, and is able to weight bear enough to use a standing hoist. She is keen to try walking again. As she has not walked for many months, however, this may or may not be possible</p> <p>Recommendation: Mrs x may benefit from a referral to community physiotherapists for a full assessment with a view to a period of rehabilitation</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|                | <p><b>Personal care</b></p> <p>When provided with a bowl of soapy water and a cloth, Mrs x is able to wash her face and upper body mainly independently, needing help with her back, bottom and legs and feet</p> <p>Recommendation: please continue to maximise Mrs x's participation in her personal care by providing verbal prompts and encouragement rather than physical help as much as possible</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |

### **Training for care home staff**

Providing regular staff development exercises in long-term care facilities is recommended within RCP guidelines.<sup>20</sup> A specific training workshop was provided to staff directly involved in the care of the residents receiving the OT intervention.<sup>72</sup> The workshop aimed to increase awareness of stroke, and the range of stroke-related disabilities residents may experience. Risks associated with inactivity were highlighted as well as describing the carer's role in:

- supporting mobility (e.g. safe and effective methods of transfer)
- preventing accumulative problems from poor positioning (e.g. unsuitable armchairs)
- facilitating resident participation in self-care activities.<sup>72</sup>

The workshop promoted strategies for staff to improve residents' capacity in performing personal ADL. A key message in the workshop was to encourage residents' functional activity, and to create a suitable enabling environment to achieve maximum independence in performing personal ADL. It was expected that inviting care home staff to engage in further training would facilitate compliance and reduce loss to follow-up. A copy of the training workbook appears in *Appendix 11*. The training given to care home staff received UK Stroke Forum Education and Training endorsement. Training for staff allocated to the control arm was offered following completion of the 12-month follow-up assessments.

## **Quality assurance**

### **Training of site assessors and occupational therapists**

When a TAC initiated work on the trial, it received a trial set-up visit from a senior member of the research team and a trial occupational therapist. A full explanation of the study protocol was given to the trial assessors and occupational therapists. Details of the information passed on to the regional therapists during training are contained in *Appendix 12*. The assessors were provided with training on the trial paperwork and assessments. Completed examples of the paperwork were provided, including instructions on coding for missing data. The occupational therapists received training on completing the OT-specific paperwork, and the process of ordering specific therapy equipment.

### **Site monitoring and communication**

Site recruitment rates were monitored, and the data uploaded onto the centralised trial database were reviewed when a home was ready for randomisation. If inadequate data had been entered, the TAC was contacted and asked to collect and enter the missing data. The process of randomisation was delayed if the site had missing data to upload.

Any amendments to the study protocol or processes were communicated directly to the sites after ethical approval was received. Acknowledgement was sought to clarify that research staff comprehended the amendments. Members of the research team were invited to attend study meetings, which were specific to their role in the study (e.g. assessors and occupational therapists). This provided an opportunity to discuss general challenges occurring in the study and clarify the trial protocol in relation to site-specific cases.

### **Compliance**

Compliance was estimated by the number of intervention sessions recorded in the OT treatment logs (see *Appendix 10*), which also described the focus and content of each therapy session.

## Outcome assessments

### Assessment schedule

An overview of the assessment schedule is given in *Table 3*. A description of each of the assessment measures is listed in *Appendix 13*. Baseline assessments were conducted prior to randomisation to reduce possible recruitment bias.<sup>69</sup> The primary measurement end point was 3 months after randomisation. Additional assessments were conducted at 6 and 12 months after randomisation. Data were collected from participants where they were currently residing. If a participant moved to another home between assessments, then every attempt was made by the assessors to collect follow-up data from the participant. To maximise efficiency in data collection and reduce potential disruption to the care home's daily routine, assessors visited a particular care home and tried to complete all follow-up assessments for participating residents in a single day. If a participant was unwell, in hospital or unavailable on the day of the assessment, the assessor returned to the care home within a 4-week window. Efforts were made for all participants to complete the primary outcome measure at each time point. However, if it was foreseen that participants would be unavailable, a proxy response was obtained from a member of the care home staff.

### Demographic data and screening measures

An assessor collected demographic data directly from the participant or consultee, which included age, sex, ethnicity, comorbidities, history of falls and intake of current medication. A member of staff from the care home provided initial information about the participant's stroke, such as the date, type and location of stroke. If this information was unavailable at the care home or additional clarification was required, the participant's general practitioner was contacted to obtain the data. At baseline, the assessor administered the Sheffield screening test for acquired language disorders to assess receptive/expressive aphasia<sup>74</sup> and the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE) to assess cognitive function.<sup>75</sup> These assessments were not used to exclude individuals. The tests provided an indication of the participant's capacity to understand instructions and directly engage in therapy. The screening tests also informed the research team if consultee assistance was required during recruitment.

**TABLE 3** Assessment schedule

| Assessment                            | Time of administration |          |          |           |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------|----------|----------|-----------|
|                                       | Baseline               | 3 months | 6 months | 12 months |
| Demographics                          | ✓                      |          |          |           |
| Sheffield Screening Test <sup>a</sup> | ✓                      |          |          |           |
| Mini-Mental State Examination         | ✓                      |          |          |           |
| BI                                    | ✓                      | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |
| RMI                                   | ✓                      | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |
| Geriatric Depression Scale-15         | ✓                      | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |
| EQ-5D-3L                              | ✓                      | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |
| Resource use log                      |                        | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |
| Adverse event log                     |                        | ✓        | ✓        | ✓         |

EQ-5D-3L, European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, three levels; RMI, Rivermead Mobility Index.  
 a Full name of the test is Sheffield Screening Test for Acquired Language Disorders.

### Primary outcome measure

The primary outcome measure was the BI,<sup>76-78</sup> which is regarded as the gold standard measure for assessing functional capacity in rehabilitation outcomes.<sup>20,36,79</sup> It is commonly used to assess stroke survivors.<sup>80,81</sup> The BI measures specific aspects of self-care targeted by the therapy, such as transfers (e.g. from bed to chair) and grooming, and how much help people need in completing personal ADL.<sup>79</sup> Furthermore, the BI was used in previous studies assessing the efficacy of OT, and the data from our study are suitable to be incorporated into meta-analyses.<sup>34,48,49</sup> For pragmatic reasons, we chose to use the shortened BI scale between 0 and 20.<sup>77</sup> A higher score signifies that a person has more independence in ADL. A 2-point change in score is widely accepted as having clinical meaning.<sup>82</sup> It equates to a change that is perceived by stroke survivors and clinicians as a step change in function. For example, a patient may change from being unable to dress and feed to being able to manage with some help or from being able to manage the toilet with some help to being able to manage alone.

### Secondary outcome measures

Secondary outcome measures assessed mobility, mood and HRQoL. The HRQoL measure [European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, three levels (EQ-5D-3L)] is discussed in *Chapter 4, Measuring outcomes*. Mobility was assessed with the Rivermead Mobility Index (RMI),<sup>83</sup> a 15-item measure of functional mobility. It is scored from 0 to 15 and a higher score denotes better mobility. It was deemed important to assess the RMI alongside the BI to increase responsiveness to change.<sup>79</sup> According to previous research that assessed the sensitivity of the RMI and BI in capturing change,<sup>79</sup> both tests measure similar constructs but have the potential for floor and ceiling effects. The BI is geared more towards assessing global function, but the RMI relates specifically to mobility. The RMI is regarded as a more sensitive measure than the BI, but has the potential for floor effects (i.e. high percentage of scores at the low end of the scale). The BI, on the other hand, has the potential to give rise to ceiling effects (i.e. high percentage of scores at the top end of the scale).<sup>79</sup> Attempting to maximise responsiveness to change was a critical issue in the evaluation of the OTCH intervention because small increases in functional capacity of older people are deemed to impact positively on quality of life and cost of care.<sup>20</sup>

The Geriatric Depression Scale (GDS) was administered to measure mood.<sup>84</sup> One point is assigned to each answer in accordance with the mark scheme. A higher score denotes more severe depression. The full 30-item version was initially administered with participants.<sup>84</sup> If residents were unable to self-complete or follow the interview process, the consultee version, which consisted of 15 items, was completed.<sup>85</sup> However, during the study it was decided to replace the full 30-item GDS with the shortened 15-item GDS,<sup>85</sup> to reduce the burden on the residents and assessors. The protocol amendment occurred in 2010.

### Adverse events

An adverse event was defined as an injury attributable to the intervention requiring a visit to a hospital or GP. A risk assessment found that there was a small increased risk of falling as a result of the OT intervention (e.g. because of an increase in use of ambulatory aids). This small increased risk was stated clearly in the participant information sheet. Every effort was made to minimise the risk of falls throughout the treatment of the participant and by training the care home members of staff (see *Appendix 14* for the adverse event reporting form).

### Sample size

A change of 2 points on the BI is widely accepted as being clinically meaningful.<sup>82</sup> In order to detect a difference of this magnitude between the treatment arms, a sample of 72 participants in each arm was required, based on an estimate of standard deviation (SD) of 3.7 points,<sup>47,48,49</sup> 90% power and 5% significance level. However, residents in this trial were cluster randomised by care home and, therefore, the sample size was inflated by a factor of 4.6, resulting in an increase to 330 residents per randomisation arm. This design factor was based on an estimate of intracluster correlation coefficient (ICC) of 0.4 and an average of 10 residents per care home observed in previous research.<sup>48,49</sup> The ICC used in the sample size

calculation was estimated from data related to several pilot studies from a single site with relatively small numbers of care homes. A larger estimate of ICC was used than the ICC observed during the OTCH pilot trial in the interest ensuring an adequately powered study.<sup>48</sup> Based on the attrition rate of 26% from the OTCH pilot study,<sup>48</sup> it was estimated that 45 homes with 10 residents per home would be required in each arm of the study (900 residents in total) to detect a clinically meaningful difference using the BI. The sample size quoted in the original proposal was estimated at 840 residents from 84 care homes; however, this sample size was initially incorrectly inflated for expected attrition (26%). The correct figure should have been 900 residents from 90 homes. The revised estimate was identified at the start of the trial.

### **Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes pilot study**

A pilot study of the OT intervention for residents in care homes with stroke-related disabilities was conducted in Oxfordshire, UK, and published prior to the trial.<sup>48</sup> The pilot study was undertaken to refine trial procedures and ensure the OT intervention was acceptable to residents and deliverable in the intended format. The design was a cluster RCT with the unit of randomisation trial at the care home level. Twelve homes (118 residents) were randomly allocated to either the OT intervention (six homes, 63 residents) or control (six homes, 55 residents). The control group received usual care. Usual care did not include OT. In the intervention group, a 3-month course of individualised one-to-one OT was provided to residents with stroke-related disabilities. The aim of the therapy was to maintain levels of functional activity in self-care tasks, adapt the physical environment (when necessary) and address specific impairments that limit performance in ADL or cause discomfort.

In addition, the OT intervention included training for care home staff directly involved in the care of the residents. Assessments were made at baseline and at 3-month (immediately following the intervention) and at 6-month follow-up. The measures used were the BI and RMI. The trial indicated a potential for the OT intervention to have detectable and lasting effects on morbidity. From baseline to the primary end point at 3 months the mean BI score increased by 0.6 points (SD 3.9 points) in the OT arm, but decreased by 0.9 points (SD 2.2 points) in the control arm. The mean difference between the groups was 1.5 points (95% CI -0.5 to 3.5 points, allowing for cluster design). The between-group difference in BI score was maintained at 6 months (difference of 1.9 points, 95% CI -0.7 to 4.4 points).

The analysis of the data suggested that OT may have a significant influence on maintaining functional independence in personal ADL for residents living with stroke-related disabilities within care homes. However, the analysis was exploratory because of its small sample size. The pilot study demonstrated feasibility of the research design. The method was practical and provided the relevant information to conduct a formal sample size calculation for a subsequent suitably powered definitive trial.

### **Data management**

All pre- and post-randomisation data were initially captured by a blinded assessor on paper forms. The data were then entered manually onto the purposefully designed trial database system, which was located in the Primary Care Clinical Research and Trials Unit at the University of Birmingham. The data entry application server was accessible over the internet via secure remote access. All traffic through the data entry application to the database was automatically encrypted using 128-bit secure sockets layer. The database was only accessible from within the University of Birmingham's information technology network. Only senior members of the research team had access to the database. The firewall for the database was configured to allow access from specific machines only. The data entry application and database used role-based security controls, which restricted access to parts of the data (i.e. uploading, editing and viewing). The data entry application forms were designed and set up by a data manager and computer programmers in collaboration with members of the research team.

Queries about data completeness were referred by the study statistician to the trial co-ordinator. Any missing data that needed to be clarified were obtained by telephone call with the participant or a care home member of staff. Completed questionnaires were entered onto the trial's secure database by the assessor or a member of the research team. If changes were required on the paper questionnaires, they were formally documented and subsequently uploaded onto the database. The baseline and follow-up data were validated continuously throughout the trial for correctness and completeness. Furthermore, computerised validation checks were incorporated to minimise errors in the data sets (i.e. ranges, limitations and categorisation). Interim summary reports were generated for the Data Monitoring Committee.

## Statistical analysis

Analyses were conducted according to a pre-specified statistical analysis plan.<sup>71</sup>

### Recruitment

Recruitment rates and cluster size were analysed according to the stratification variables of type of care home (nursing or residential) and geographical location (TAC).

### Analysis of baseline assessments

Baseline characteristics of participants were tabulated by treatment arm. Items included demographic details, including age, ethnicity and comorbidities. In addition, the screening measures assessing cognitive function and language impairment were summarised to gauge mean levels of stroke-affected disabilities between treatment arms.

### Intention to treat

All analyses were performed using an intention-to-treat approach. All participants, including those who died, withdrew or were lost to follow-up, were analysed according to the intervention to which they were randomised, regardless of whether or not they complied with treatment. Participants who moved care homes during the course of the trial were analysed by the home to which they were originally randomised.

Statistical analysis was carried out using Proc Mixed and Proc Glimmix in SAS version 9.2 (SAS Institute Inc., Cary, NC, USA). Multiple imputation was performed using the ICE command in Stata version 12 (StataCorp LP, College Station, TX, USA).

### Primary analysis

Outcome measures were compared at the level of the participant. The primary outcome was the BI score at the 3-month follow-up (immediately after the intervention). Linear mixed model analysis with identity link was used to compare the BI between the two arms. The analysis was adjusted for care home (as a random effect), baseline BI score and stratification factors [TAC (geographical location) and type of care home (nursing or residential)]. It was expected that there would be a significant number of deaths in this study during the follow-up phase; therefore, it was agreed, a priori, that participants who died before their follow-up date would be given a BI score of zero at all subsequent follow-ups. This approach was discussed at Trial Steering Committee (TSC) meetings and agreed by the independent Data Monitoring Committee. A Barthel score of zero represents complete dependency, which was thought to reflect the participant's health state if they had been alive. This method of analysis has been used previously in a stroke population.<sup>86</sup> The influence this may have on the results was examined via a complete case analysis that did not impute BI scores for participants that died.

In addition, participants were categorised into three outcome groups based on an individual's change in BI score at 3 months from baseline (below 0 or death, 'poor'; 0 to 1, 'moderate'; 2 and above, 'good') for a BI composite analysis. A non-linear mixed-effects model with cumulative logit link was used to compare this ordinal outcome between the groups. Adjustments were made for care home as a random effect, and TAC and type of care home as fixed effects.



### **Secondary analysis**

Secondary outcomes: RMI (mobility), GDS (mood) and EQ-5D-3L (HRQoL) measures were compared at the participant level at the 3-month follow-up using mixed modelling with identity link. Adjustments were made by care home as a random effect and baseline score, with type of care home and TAC as fixed effects.

To examine whether or not there was an effect of the intervention on outcomes over the longer term, treatments were compared using a repeated measures mixed model across all 3-, 6- and 12-month time points.

For the continuous measures, adjusted mean differences between the treatment arms are reported with corresponding 95% CIs. Positive mean differences favour the intervention. Results for the categorical outcomes are presented as ORs with 95% CIs when an OR > 1 favours the intervention.

### **Subgroup analysis**

Exploratory subgroup analyses were performed to further evaluate whether or not the effect of the OT intervention on BI differed by participants' age, the type of care home in which participants' resided, the severity rating of participants' BI scores, the level of cognitive impairment (derived from the MMSE screening measure), and whether or not the measures were completed by the participant or a consultee. The subgroups were evaluated by the inclusion of covariate by treatment interactions in the mixed modelling.

### **Sensitivity analysis**

Several sensitivity analyses were carried out to test the robustness of the conclusions.

- (a) Statistical methodology: to test the validity of the mixed modelling approach when many clusters had only one or two participants, the primary and secondary analyses were repeated excluding clusters with fewer than three participants.
- (b) Ceiling effects: to test the potential ceiling effect of the BI, participants with a baseline score of 18 or above were excluded from the primary analysis.
- (c) Missing Barthel data because of death: the primary analysis was repeated without imputing missing BI data following the death of a participant (complete case analysis).
- (d) Missing data: the effects of missing data were examined using various imputation methods including: best case (last observation carried forward); worst case (zero) and multiple imputation methods. Missing Barthel data following death were imputed with zeros for all imputation methods.

### **Intracluster correlation coefficient**

The ICCs were calculated to quantify the effect of clustering, which arose from the care home effects in the primary outcome. The smaller the ICC, the less effect the clustering had on the precision of parameter estimates.

### **Falls**

The proportion of falls in each treatment group during the first 3 months of the trial were compared using generalised mixed modelling with logit link. The number of falls in each treatment group that occurred in this period were compared using a negative binomial model. This method was chosen rather than a Poisson model because of the over dispersion of the falls data. Adjustments were made for care home, TAC and type of care home as previously described.

## Ethical approval

### *Potential risks/benefits*

The intervention itself was not experimental. OT is readily available for stroke survivors and their families in other settings. The intervention has been demonstrated by meta-analysis to be of benefit to stroke survivors and their families in these settings.<sup>34,37</sup> However, OT is not readily available in a care setting, and the efficacy and cost-effectiveness have not been assessed in long-term care.<sup>40</sup> Very few adverse events have been recorded through OT interventions. It is possible that walking aids can have a manufacturing fault, but this risk was carefully monitored and publicised. None of the aids or equipment used in this study was experimental. All equipment was in routine use throughout the NHS and social care services. Ethical approval for this study was obtained from the National Research Ethics Service, Coventry Research Ethics Committee (Reference 09/H1210/88) in October 2009.

## Trial registration

This trial was registered as ISRCTN00757750 on 21 October 2009.

## Governance

A TSC was established to monitor the governance of the study. The Trial Steering Group comprised the main research team, an independent chairperson, a geriatrician, an occupational therapist, a physiotherapist with expertise in rehabilitation research, a patient representative and a representative from the NIHR. A Data Monitoring and Ethics Committee (DMEC) was also established. This committee was independent of the trial and monitored accrued data at regular intervals to assess ethical, safety and data integrity aspects of the trial. The DMEC consisted of an independent geriatrician as chair, a statistician and an occupational therapist.

## Amendments to the study protocol during the trial

The first substantial amendment was submitted on 15 March 2010 to approve changes to (1) the protocol to clarify the recruitment and randomisation process, the statistical analysis and the TACs and (2) the demographic front sheet, MMSE, OTCH resource usage form and the care home invitation letter. Furthermore, the substantial amendment included the addition of the OT treatment log, adverse events reporting form, OT leaflet and consultee Geriatric Depression Scale-15 items (GDS-15) to the study. The first substantial amendment was approved 23 March 2010.

A second substantial amendment was approved on 21 October 2010. This amendment included (1) a clarification of the consultee's responsibilities and duties in the declaration process; (2) an update of the consent form and participant information sheet with grammatical changes for clarity; (3) a redesign of the resource usage questionnaire to capture the OT data after the 12-month follow-up assessment to ensure assessors remained blinded; (4) new paperwork including a GP letter notifying them that their patient was randomised to the control arm of the study; and (5) care home letters notifying them of the randomisation outcome.

On 17 August 2011, a third substantial amendment was approved and included (1) changes to the participant and consultee information sheets to provide more information regarding the security of the trial's database; (2) a new covering letter and form to the participant's GP to ask for confirmation of their patient's diagnosis; and (3) shortening the GDS from the 30-item version to 15-item version to reduce the burden on participants and assessors, and to bring the questionnaire in line with the consultee GDS. A further minor amendment was submitted to revise the consent and declaration forms for version control, which was approved on 22 August 2011.

A final substantial amendment was approved on 26 July 2013 that confirmed the transfer in sponsorship of the OTCH trial from the University of Birmingham to the University of East Anglia.

## Patient and public involvement

Patient and public involvement was an integral part of the OTCH trial. Patients and carers were directly involved as research 'partners' and not just as 'data providers' (using the INVOLVE guidance; see [www.invo.org.uk](http://www.invo.org.uk)). A representative from the local stroke community was involved in the study design, listed as a co-applicant on the funding submission, recruited as a member of the TSC and is a co-author of this report. An additional stroke survivor was recruited onto the TSC which convened regularly throughout the course of the trial. Service users (and carers) were directly involved in developing the written material contained in the study protocol and participant information sheets. All support for patient and carer involvement was provided by the Stroke Research Network members. The Stroke Research Network team had expertise in training and supporting service users (and carers) for involvement in NHS, service evaluation and development. A wider patient/carer audience was consulted about the findings and recommendations drawn from the project. This occurred at meetings convened by West Midlands Stroke Research Network, The Stroke Association and Different Strokes.

## Chapter 3 Results

The results are summarised, below, in *Box 2*.

### BOX 2 Results summary

Participating care homes were randomised equally to the two treatment arms (114 in each). The number of participants randomised to the intervention arm was larger than that randomised to the control arm, resulting in 568 residents randomised to the OT group and 474 to the control group. The two groups were comparable with respect to baseline characteristics. The majority of participants recruited were resident in nursing homes (64%). Over 70% of participants were rated as severe or very severe on the BI (primary measure) at baseline.

#### Primary outcome

Among surviving participants, similar rates of completion of the BI were observed in each randomisation arm. Overall, 94% of survivors completed the primary outcome measure at 3 months, 94% at 6 months and 88% at 12 months. No significant differences were found in the primary outcome at 3 months. The 95% CI did not contain the clinically important difference of 2 units. The OR for the Barthel composite outcome, which took account of the change in Barthel score from baseline to 3 months, was 0.96. The OR CI at the 95% level crossed the null (0.70 to 1.33). No between-group differences were observed at later end points.

#### Sensitivity analysis

Exclusion of scores above 18 or clusters with fewer than three residents did not alter the results. Imputation of missing Barthel scores using three methods (best case, worst case and multiple imputation) did not change the conclusions. None of the exploratory subgroup analyses indicated a significant effect of treatment.

#### Secondary outcomes

No significant influences of the intervention were found on measures of mobility, depression or HRQoL at any of the follow-up time points.

#### Adverse events

No adverse events attributable to the intervention were reported.

#### Retention

Participant retention was good. Among the participants alive at 12 months, 355 out of 407 (87%) in the intervention arm had completed the BI and 285 out of 322 (89%) in the control arm had done so. Lost-to-follow-up data are presented in the CONSORT diagram (see *Figure 1*). A total of 313 (30%) participants died during the 12-month duration (161 from the intervention arm and 152 from the control arm).

#### Falls

A significantly higher (adjusted) fall rate per resident was reported in the intervention arm (rate ratio 1.74, 95% CI 1.09 to 2.77;  $p = 0.02$ ). The odds of residents experiencing a fall were not significant between groups at the 0.05 level (OR = 1.55, 95% CI 0.96 to 2.53;  $p = 0.07$ ).

**BOX 2** Results summary (*continued*)**Sample size**

The sample size calculation was based on an ICC of 0.4. The unadjusted ICC for the BI in this trial was 0.36 at baseline; however, for BI at 3 months, allowing for the effect of baseline BI score, treatment arm, location and type of care home, the ICC reduced to 0.09.

**Randomisation**

Participating care homes were randomised between 4 May 2010 and 28 February 2012. Participants were followed up at 3, 6 and 12 months after randomisation.

**Recruitment at a cluster level according to stratification factors: geographical location and type of care home**

Twelve TACs across England and Wales were involved (with locations at the University of Birmingham, Coventry PCT, Dorset PCT, Wolverhampton PCT, University of Central Lancashire, University of Nottingham, Solent Healthcare PCT, Bournemouth and Poole PCT, Stoke-on-Trent PCT, Taunton PCT, Bangor University and Plymouth PCT).

The distribution of care homes according to the geographical location of the TACs is shown in *Table 4*. A total of 237 care homes gave consent. The average number of beds in consenting homes was 42 (SD 18.6 beds). Nine homes did not continue to the randomisation stage:

- One TAC, involving four homes, withdrew prior to randomisation because of administrative problems. As a result, 11 TACs proceeded to the randomisation phase.
- Four care homes with consent at a managerial level did not provide any consenting participants and were excluded.
- One home was excluded after the two consenting residents were withdrawn by the care home manager, in order for the participants to receive end-of-life care.

**TABLE 4** Cluster (care home) distribution ( $n=228$ ) at the level of the TAC

| TAC                              | Total (%) | Intervention (%) | Control (%) |
|----------------------------------|-----------|------------------|-------------|
| Bournemouth and Poole PCT        | 12 (5)    | 7 (6)            | 5 (4)       |
| University of Central Lancashire | 16 (7)    | 8 (7)            | 8 (7)       |
| Coventry PCT                     | 14 (6)    | 7 (6)            | 7 (6)       |
| University of Nottingham         | 22 (10)   | 10 (9)           | 12 (11)     |
| Plymouth PCT                     | 14 (6)    | 8 (7)            | 6 (5)       |
| Solent Healthcare PCT            | 26 (11)   | 13 (11)          | 13 (11)     |
| Stoke-on-Trent PCT               | 10 (4)    | 4 (4)            | 6 (5)       |
| Taunton PCT                      | 8 (4)     | 4 (4)            | 4 (4)       |
| Bangor University                | 17 (7)    | 8 (7)            | 9 (8)       |
| University of Birmingham         | 73 (32)   | 37 (32)          | 36 (32)     |
| Wolverhampton PCT                | 16 (7)    | 8 (7)            | 8 (7)       |
| Total                            | 228       | 114              | 114         |

A total of 228 care homes proceeded to the randomisation stage. Care homes were randomised 1 : 1 to receive the intervention or usual care (114 in each arm). The data for the type of care home are presented in *Table 5*. Of the care homes recruited, 121 (53%) provided nursing care. The distribution of residential and nursing homes was balanced between treatment arms. Retention of care home participation was good throughout the study. Data were collected from 204 homes (89% of homes randomised) at the 12-month end point (104 in the intervention group and 100 in the control group).

### Participant recruitment within clusters: sample size

The flow of participants throughout the duration of the trial is depicted in the CONSORT diagram (*Figure 1*). Within the 237 consenting care homes there were 1556 out of 9840 (16%) eligible residents. The 16% figure represents the prevalence of stroke in the consenting care homes. Of those identified as eligible, 1055 out of 1556 (68%) were registered into the trial and 501 out of 1556 (32%) did not offer consent. A total of 13 participants (nine care homes) did not progress to the randomisation stage, two were withdrawn by the care home manager to receive end-of-life treatment and the remaining 11 participants were excluded because of the withdrawal of the regional TAC described above. *Table 6* summarises participant and care home recruitment levels according to regional TACs.

Participant recruitment exceeded the original target of 900. More care homes were recruited because the average cluster size was lower than predicted, but comparable between the two arms (intervention mean 5.0 participants, control mean 4.2 participants). The slight over-recruitment of 1042 participants was also because of staggered closure of sites that had already consented residents to the trial. Cluster size information is presented in *Table 7*. The number of care home residents with a history of stroke was lower than expected. A total of 1042 participants were randomised. More eligible residents resided in clusters randomised to the intervention arm ( $n = 568$ ) than in clusters randomised to the control arm ( $n = 474$ ), see *Table 8*. The disparity in participant numbers between the two treatment arms was a chance occurrence. Consent was obtained prior to randomisation. There were more eligible residents in care homes randomised to the intervention arm than in care homes randomised to the control arm. A larger percentage of participating care homes (53%) provided nursing care (see *Table 5*), and from these a larger percentage of participants (64%) were recruited (see *Table 8*).

### Consent type

The majority of participants (61%) required the assistance of a consultee to offer consent on their behalf,<sup>68</sup> indicating a lack of autonomy. The level of need for consultee assistance was similar across treatment arms (*Table 9*).

**TABLE 5** Type of care home by randomisation arm ( $n = 228$ )

| Type of care home | Total (%) | Intervention (%) | Control (%) |
|-------------------|-----------|------------------|-------------|
| Residential       | 107 (47)  | 53 (46)          | 54 (47)     |
| Nursing           | 121 (53)  | 61 (54)          | 60 (53)     |

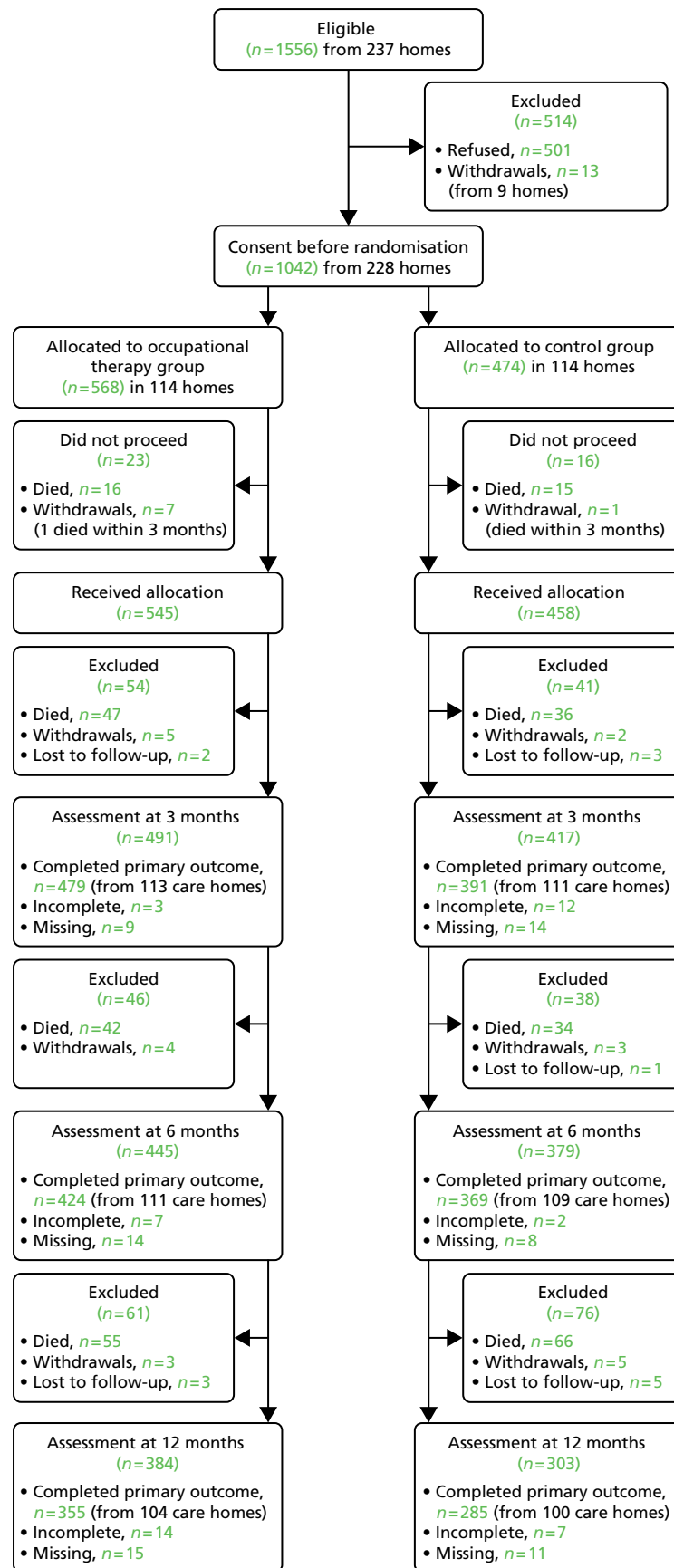


FIGURE 1 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials diagram.

**TABLE 6** Trial administrative centre recruitment figures

| TAC                              | Care home recruitment |                          |                       | Participant recruitment     |                      |                      |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
|                                  | Consenting care homes | Beds in consenting homes | Randomised care homes | Eligible residents screened | Consenting residents | Randomised residents |
| Bournemouth and Poole PCT        | 12                    | 434                      | 12                    | 55                          | 48                   | 48                   |
| University of Central Lancashire | 16                    | 954                      | 16                    | 142                         | 86                   | 86                   |
| Coventry PCT                     | 14                    | 537                      | 14                    | 107                         | 56                   | 56                   |
| Dorset PCT <sup>a</sup>          | 4                     | 179                      | 0                     | 11                          | 11                   | 0                    |
| University of Nottingham         | 22                    | 897                      | 22                    | 175                         | 126                  | 126                  |
| Plymouth PCT                     | 16                    | 556                      | 14                    | 68                          | 40                   | 40                   |
| Solent Healthcare PCT            | 28                    | 1006                     | 26                    | 180                         | 110                  | 108                  |
| Stoke-on-Trent PCT               | 10                    | 400                      | 10                    | 76                          | 48                   | 48                   |
| Taunton PCT                      | 8                     | 392                      | 8                     | 71                          | 45                   | 45                   |
| Bangor University                | 17                    | 604                      | 17                    | 119                         | 104                  | 104                  |
| University of Birmingham         | 74                    | 3098                     | 73                    | 427                         | 323                  | 323                  |
| Wolverhampton PCT                | 16                    | 783                      | 16                    | 125                         | 58                   | 58                   |
| Total                            | 237                   | 9840                     | 228                   | 1556                        | 1055                 | 1042                 |

a TAC withdrew prior to randomisation.



**TABLE 7** Cluster size frequency ( $n = 228$ )

| Cluster size (number of participants)              | Frequency (%) | Randomisation arm                  |                               |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
|                                                    |               | Intervention, $n$ (%) <sup>a</sup> | Control, $n$ (%) <sup>a</sup> |
| 1                                                  | 29 (13)       | 11 (10)                            | 18 (16)                       |
| 2                                                  | 38 (17)       | 17 (15)                            | 21 (18)                       |
| 3                                                  | 28 (12)       | 13 (11)                            | 15 (13)                       |
| 4                                                  | 43 (19)       | 20 (18)                            | 23 (20)                       |
| 5                                                  | 30 (13)       | 18 (16)                            | 12 (11)                       |
| 6                                                  | 15 (7)        | 9 (8)                              | 6 (5)                         |
| 7                                                  | 10 (4)        | 5 (4)                              | 5 (4)                         |
| 8                                                  | 11 (5)        | 6 (5)                              | 5 (4)                         |
| 9                                                  | 9 (4)         | 8 (7)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 10                                                 | 4 (2)         | 3 (3)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 11                                                 | 3 (1)         | 0 (0)                              | 3 (3)                         |
| 12                                                 | 2 (1)         | 1 (1)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 13                                                 | 1 (0)         | 0 (0)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 14                                                 | 1 (0)         | 0 (0)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 15                                                 | 1 (0)         | 0 (0)                              | 1 (1)                         |
| 19                                                 | 1 (0)         | 1 (1)                              | 0 (0)                         |
| 21                                                 | 1 (0)         | 1 (1)                              | 0 (0)                         |
| 23                                                 | 1 (0)         | 1 (1)                              | 0 (0)                         |
| Total number of care homes                         | 228           | 114                                | 114                           |
| Median participants per home (interquartile range) | 4 (2–6)       | 4 (3–6)                            | 4 (2–5)                       |
| Mean participants per home (SD)                    | 4.6 (3.3)     | 5 (3.7)                            | 4.2 (3.0)                     |

<sup>a</sup> Percentages may not total 100 because of rounding.

**TABLE 8** Distribution of participants by randomisation arm and type of care home ( $n = 1042$ )

| Type of care home | Randomisation arm                   |                                |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
|                   | Intervention ( $N = 568$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $N = 474$ ), $n$ (%) |
| Residential       | 207 (36)                            | 166 (35)                       |
| Nursing           | 361 (64)                            | 308 (65)                       |

**TABLE 9** Consent type according to randomisation arm

| Consenter   | Intervention ( $N = 568$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $N = 474$ ), $n$ (%) | Total ( $N = 1042$ ), $n$ (%) |
|-------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Participant | 230 (40)                            | 174 (37)                       | 404 (39)                      |
| Consultee   | 338 (60)                            | 300 (63)                       | 638 (61)                      |

## Participant characteristics

The demographic information listed in *Table 10* indicates that age, sex and ethnicity were balanced across treatment arms. Of the 1042 participants, 962 (92%) were white and 665 (64%) were female. The mean age of all participants was 82.9 years (SD 9.2 years, range 43–102 years). The distribution of age groups was similar across care home type and randomisation arm (*Table 11*). Stroke or TIA was present in care home notes for all participants; however, confirmation from GP surgeries was received in 721 out of 1042 (69%) cases. The details regarding the distribution of stroke and TIA among participants are given in *Table 12*.

**TABLE 10** Participant demographics by randomisation arm

| Variable                | Randomisation arm              |                           |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
|                         | Intervention ( <i>n</i> = 568) | Control ( <i>n</i> = 474) |
| Mean age in years (SD)  | 82.8 (9.1)                     | 83.1 (9.4)                |
| Male, <i>n</i> (%)      | 203 (35.7)                     | 174 (36.7)                |
| Ethnicity, <i>n</i> (%) |                                |                           |
| White                   | 517 (91.0)                     | 445 (93.9)                |
| Mixed                   | 2 (0.4)                        | 3 (0.6)                   |
| Asian                   | 10 (1.8)                       | 5 (1.1)                   |
| Black                   | 13 (2.3)                       | 7 (1.5)                   |
| Chinese                 | 1 (0.2)                        | 1 (0.2)                   |
| Unknown                 | 25 (4.4)                       | 13 (2.7)                  |

**TABLE 11** Age breakdown by type of care home and randomisation arm

| Age group (years) | Type of care home                               |                                            |                                                 |                                            |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
|                   | Residential                                     |                                            | Nursing                                         |                                            |
|                   | Intervention ( <i>n</i> = 207),<br><i>n</i> (%) | Control ( <i>n</i> = 166),<br><i>n</i> (%) | Intervention ( <i>n</i> = 361),<br><i>n</i> (%) | Control ( <i>n</i> = 308),<br><i>n</i> (%) |
| Under 65          | 10 (4.8)                                        | 5 (3.1)                                    | 17 (4.7)                                        | 11 (3.6)                                   |
| 65–69             | 9 (4.4)                                         | 0 (0)                                      | 14 (3.9)                                        | 22 (7.1)                                   |
| 70–74             | 13 (6.3)                                        | 11 (6.6)                                   | 30 (8.3)                                        | 25 (8.1)                                   |
| 75–79             | 28 (13.5)                                       | 25 (15)                                    | 38 (10.5)                                       | 55 (17.9)                                  |
| 80–84             | 43 (20.8)                                       | 26 (15.7)                                  | 85 (23.6)                                       | 55 (17.9)                                  |
| 85–89             | 52 (25.1)                                       | 33 (19.9)                                  | 105 (29.1)                                      | 77 (25)                                    |
| 90–94             | 33 (15.9)                                       | 43 (25.9)                                  | 53 (14.7)                                       | 44 (14.3)                                  |
| ≥ 95              | 19 (9.2)                                        | 21 (12.7)                                  | 17 (4.7)                                        | 19 (6.2)                                   |
| Not known         | 0 (0)                                           | 2 (1.2)                                    | 2 (0.6)                                         | 0 (0)                                      |

**TABLE 12** Stroke details

| Stroke detail                      | Randomisation arm                            |                                         |
|------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
|                                    | Intervention ( <i>n</i> = 568), <i>n</i> (%) | Control ( <i>n</i> = 474), <i>n</i> (%) |
| Confirmed stroke                   | 329 (58)                                     | 317 (67)                                |
| Confirmed TIA                      | 47 (8)                                       | 28 (6)                                  |
| Suspected stroke/TIA               | 73 (13)                                      | 66 (14)                                 |
| Missing                            | 119 (21)                                     | 63 (13)                                 |
| Locus of stroke in confirmed cases | ( <i>n</i> = 318)                            | ( <i>n</i> = 283)                       |
| Left hemisphere                    | 161 (51)                                     | 154 (54)                                |
| Right hemisphere                   | 148 (46)                                     | 108 (39)                                |
| Bilateral                          | 9 (3)                                        | 21 (7)                                  |

### *Time of stroke and care home length of stay*

The median length of stay prior to trial randomisation was 2.35 years (interquartile range 0.96–4.49 years) for the intervention group and 2.16 years (interquartile range 1.04–4.12 years) for the control group.

The exact dates of participants' stroke obtained from medical records via correspondence with GP surgeries were limited to approximately 50% of all participants. Date of stroke was confirmed for 225 out of 568 (40%) participants in the intervention arm and 250 out of 474 (53%) participants in the control arm. The median duration between residents' stroke and trial randomisation was 3.17 years (interquartile range 1.30–7.12 years) in the intervention arm and 2.82 years (interquartile range 1.18–5.83 years) in the control arm.

The prevalence of participant comorbidities reported in *Table 13* was similar between treatment arms. High percentages of comorbidity were recorded in the cardiovascular, neurological and musculoskeletal categories, as well as in history of falls.

**TABLE 13** Participant comorbidities across treatment arms

| Comorbidity              | Randomisation arm                            |                                         |
|--------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
|                          | Intervention ( <i>n</i> = 568), <i>n</i> (%) | Control ( <i>n</i> = 474), <i>n</i> (%) |
| Cardiovascular disease   | 342/530 (64.5)                               | 278/446 (62.3)                          |
| Respiratory disease      | 90/484 (18.6)                                | 76/415 (18.3)                           |
| Hepatic disease          | 6/471 (1.3)                                  | 8/406 (2.0)                             |
| Gastrointestinal disease | 96/485 (19.8)                                | 78/421 (18.5)                           |
| Renal disease            | 38/461 (8.2)                                 | 51/410 (12.4)                           |
| Urological disease       | 92/475 (19.4)                                | 80/411 (19.5)                           |
| Neurological disease     | 371/505 (73.5)                               | 296/424 (69.8)                          |
| Musculoskeletal problems | 214/474 (45.2)                               | 199/425 (46.8)                          |
| Dermatological problems  | 86/459 (18.7)                                | 71/403 (17.6)                           |
| Fall history             | 203/495 (41.0)                               | 200/427 (46.8)                          |

### Screening measures administered at baseline

Table 14 lists the results from screening measures administered at baseline. The Sheffield Screening test for Acquired Language Disorders was completed by 424 out of 568 (75%) participants randomised to the intervention arm and by 374 out of 474 (79%) participants in the control arm. In total, 458 out of 798 (57%) participants across both randomisation arms scored below 15, indicating significant language impairment.<sup>74</sup> The MMSE screening test was completed by 398 out of 568 (70%) participants in the intervention arm and 362 out of 474 (76%) in the control arm. Overall, 542 out of 760 (71%) participants across both treatment arms scored in the range signifying cognitive impairment.<sup>87</sup> Results from these screening measures were incorporated into the exploratory subgroup analyses.

### Retention

Retention throughout the trial was good. In the intervention arm, 21 participants moved home during the trial, three died, one was lost to follow-up and the remainder (17) completed outcome assessments at the 12-month end point. In the control arm, 16 participants moved homes, all of whom provided data at the 12-month end point (see *Appendix 15*).

Withdrawal and lost-to-follow-up data, as well as completion rates for the primary outcome measure at all time points, are presented in *Table 15*. A total of 313 out of 1042 (30%) participants died during the 12-month trial duration. The percentage of participants that died were balanced between treatment arms at all time points (see *Table 14*). Two participants (one in each treatment arm) were withdrawn by the care home manager to receive end-of-life care and died within 3 months. These two participants have been included in the number of deaths (see *Figure 1* and *Table 15*).

**TABLE 14** Participant performance on screening measures by randomisation arm

| Screening measure                                     | Randomisation arm |            |
|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|------------|
|                                                       | Intervention      | Control    |
| <b>Sheffield screening test (0–20)</b>                |                   |            |
| <i>n</i>                                              | 424               | 374        |
| Mean (SD)                                             | 10.9 (7.1)        | 11.0 (6.9) |
| Median (interquartile range)                          | 13 (3–17)         | 13 (5–17)  |
| Language impairment (< 15), <i>n</i> (%)              | 245 (57.8)        | 213 (57.0) |
| <b>MMSE (0–30)</b>                                    |                   |            |
| <i>n</i>                                              | 398               | 362        |
| Mean (SD)                                             | 13.6 (9.5)        | 13.2 (9.0) |
| Median (interquartile range)                          | 14.5 (4–22)       | 14 (6–21)  |
| Cognitive impairment (0–20), <i>n</i> (%)             | 279 (70.1)        | 263 (72.7) |
| Borderline cognitive impairment (21–23), <i>n</i> (%) | 40 (10.1)         | 42 (11.6)  |

**TABLE 15** Retention statistics and completion rate data for the primary outcome measure at all time points

| Follow-up | BI                  | Intervention (N = 568), n (%) | Control (N = 474), n (%) |
|-----------|---------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|
| Baseline  | Fully completed     | 562 (99)                      | 467 (98.5)               |
|           | Partially completed | 3 (0.5)                       | 7 (1.5)                  |
|           | Missing             | 3 (0.5)                       | 0 (0)                    |
| 3 months  | Fully completed     | 479 (84.3)                    | 391 (82.5)               |
|           | Partially completed | 3 (0.5)                       | 12 (2.5)                 |
|           | Missing             | 9 (1.6)                       | 14 (2.8)                 |
|           | Withdrew/lost       | 13 (2.3)                      | 5 (1.1)                  |
|           | Died                | 64 (11.3)                     | 52 (11.0)                |
| 6 months  | Fully completed     | 424 (74.6)                    | 369 (77.8)               |
|           | Partially completed | 7 (1.2)                       | 2 (0.4)                  |
|           | Missing             | 14 (2.5)                      | 8 (1.7)                  |
|           | Withdrew/lost       | 16 (2.8)                      | 9 (1.9)                  |
|           | Died                | 106 (18.7)                    | 86 (18.1)                |
| 12 months | Fully completed     | 355 (62.5)                    | 285 (60.1)               |
|           | Partially completed | 14 (2.5)                      | 7 (1.5)                  |
|           | Missing             | 15 (2.6)                      | 11 (2.3)                 |
|           | Withdrew/lost       | 23 (4.0)                      | 19 (4.0)                 |
|           | Died                | 161 (28.3)                    | 152 (32.1)               |

## Baseline primary and secondary measures

### Primary measure

At baseline the BI was completed by 1029 out of 1042 (99%) participants.<sup>76-78</sup> Performance on the BI indicated that 735 out of 1029 (71%) participants in both treatment arms scored in the severe or very severe range, signifying significant disability. *Table 16* indicates that levels of impairment were comparable between randomisation arms. The mean BI score for both treatment arms was in the severe range (see *Table 16*). Across treatment arms, 560 out of 663 (84%) participants resident in care homes providing nursing care scored in the severe or very severe range (*Table 17*).

### Secondary measures

#### Rivermead Mobility Index

Baseline RMI scores are presented in *Table 18*. The measure was completed by 1033 out of 1042 (99%) participants. The mean mobility score was low and comparable between treatment groups.

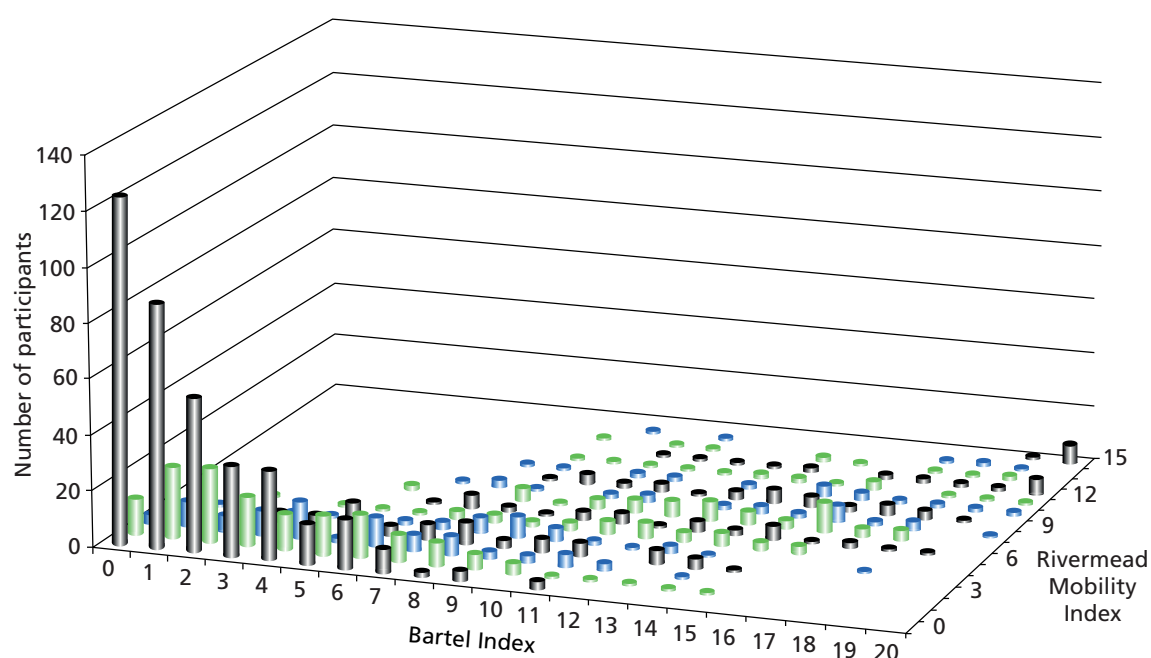
*Figure 2* displays the baseline RMI data plotted as a function of the baseline BI data. The plot indicates that a high proportion of participants had significant limitations on functional activity at the beginning of the trial. This plot includes data from 1012 out of 1042 (97%) participants who completed both baseline BI and RMI measures. A total of 493 out of 1012 (49%) participants scored below 4 on both the RMI and the BI, suggesting that half of the sampled population had severe limitations on engaging with personal ADL and severe limitations on mobility (see *Table 44* in *Appendix 16*).

**TABLE 16** Baseline BI category by randomisation arm ( $n = 1029$ )

| BI score                     | Randomisation arm                   |                                |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
|                              | Intervention ( $N = 562$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $N = 467$ ), $n$ (%) |
| 0–4 (very severe)            | 268 (47.7)                          | 234 (50.1)                     |
| 5–9 (severe)                 | 129 (23.0)                          | 104 (22.3)                     |
| 10–14 (moderate)             | 91 (16.2)                           | 76 (16.3)                      |
| 15–19 (mild)                 | 64 (11.4)                           | 46 (9.9)                       |
| 20 (independent)             | 10 (1.8)                            | 7 (1.5)                        |
| Mean (SD)                    | 6.5 (5.8)                           | 6.3 (5.7)                      |
| Median (interquartile range) | 5 (1–11)                            | 4 (1–10)                       |

**TABLE 17** Baseline BI category by type of care home and randomisation arm ( $n = 1029$ )

| BI          | Type of care home                   |                                |                                     |                                |
|-------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
|             | Residential                         |                                | Nursing                             |                                |
|             | Randomisation arm                   |                                | Randomisation arm                   |                                |
|             | Intervention ( $N = 204$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $N = 162$ ), $n$ (%) | Intervention ( $N = 358$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $N = 305$ ), $n$ (%) |
| Very severe | 62 (30.4)                           | 31 (19.1)                      | 206 (57.5)                          | 203 (66.6)                     |
| Severe      | 42 (20.6)                           | 40 (24.7)                      | 87 (24.4)                           | 64 (21)                        |
| Moderate    | 51 (25)                             | 49 (30.3)                      | 40 (11.2)                           | 27 (8.9)                       |
| Mild        | 42 (20.6)                           | 35 (21.6)                      | 22 (6.2)                            | 11 (3.6)                       |
| Independent | 7 (3.4)                             | 7 (4.3)                        | 3 (0.8)                             | 0 (0)                          |

**FIGURE 2** The relationship between baseline RMI scores and baseline BI scores ( $n = 1012$ ). BI 0–20, 20 signifying maximum ability; RMI 0–15, 15 signifying maximum ability.

**TABLE 18** Baseline RMI scores by randomisation arm ( $n = 1033$ )

| RMI <sup>a</sup>             | Randomisation arm          |                       |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|
|                              | Intervention ( $n = 557$ ) | Control ( $n = 456$ ) |
| Mean (SD)                    | 3.12 (3.81)                | 2.85 (3.70)           |
| Median (interquartile range) | 1 (0–6)                    | 1 (0–5)               |

a 0–15, 15 indicates maximum ability.

Baseline GDS-15 scores were recorded from 913 out of 1042 (88%) participants (*Table 19*). The measures of central tendency for the baseline GDS-15 scores were in the range indicative of mild depression, and comparable between randomisation arms. Twenty-four per cent of participants scored in the 10–15 score range, suggesting severe depression.

## Intervention

Overall, 2538 visits were made to 498 residents in the intervention arm (mean 5.1 visits, SD 3.0 visits). Total therapy time was 1724 hours. Median session duration was 30 minutes (interquartile range 15–60 minutes). Therapy was administered according to categories. *Table 20* shows a summary of the time allocated to each category.

## The 3-month follow-up

### Primary outcome measure

Of the participants alive at 3 months, the BI was completed by 479 out of 504 (95%) in the intervention arm, and 391 out of 422 (93%) in the control arm (870 participants in total). The denominator for these calculations includes those participants who withdrew. Participants for whom BI data were missing or incomplete were excluded from the primary analysis. Following imputation of zero for deaths that occurred prior to 3 months, the unadjusted mean for the intervention arm was 5.39 (SD 5.73) and 4.96 (SD 5.51) for the control arm. No significant differences were observed between groups in BI at the primary outcome end point of 3 months. The adjusted mean difference in BI score between groups was 0.19 points higher in the intervention arm (95% CI –0.33 to 0.70;  $p = 0.48$ ). The mean was adjusted for baseline score, type of care home and TAC as fixed effects and by care home as a random effect to account for effects of clustering. This difference did not represent a significant impact clinically.<sup>82</sup> The composite BI outcome analysis revealed that in the intervention arm 54% had a poor outcome (BI score change of zero or below) and 15% had a good outcome (BI score increase of two or above), compared with 52% and 14%, respectively, in the control arm. The odds of improvement in outcome were not significantly different between the groups (OR 0.96, CI 0.70 to 1.33) (*Table 21*).

**TABLE 19** Baseline GDS-15 scores by randomisation arm ( $n = 913$ )

| GDS-15 score                 | Randomisation arm                   |                                |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
|                              | Intervention ( $N = 498$ ), $n$ (%) | Control ( $n = 415$ ), $N$ (%) |
| 0–4 (normal)                 | 157 (32)                            | 131 (32)                       |
| 5–9 (mild depression)        | 205 (41)                            | 200 (48)                       |
| 10–15 (severe depression)    | 136 (27)                            | 84 (20)                        |
| Mean (SD)                    | 6.8 (3.9)                           | 6.4 (3.5)                      |
| Median (interquartile range) | 6.0 (4–10)                          | 6.0 (4–9)                      |

**TABLE 20** Occupational therapy intervention summary

| Provision of therapy                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Detail                                     |            |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|------------|
| Participants                                                                                                                                                                                                               | <i>n</i> = 498                             |            |
| Visits                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 2538                                       |            |
| Mean visits per participant (SD, minimum–maximum)                                                                                                                                                                          | 5.1 (3.0, 0–18)                            |            |
| Median visits per participant (interquartile range)                                                                                                                                                                        | 5.0 (3–7)                                  |            |
| Total duration of therapy                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 103,443 minutes (1724 hours)               |            |
| Mean duration of therapy per participant (SD, minimum–maximum)                                                                                                                                                             | 208 minutes (208 minutes, 10–1380 minutes) |            |
| Median duration of therapy per participant (interquartile range)                                                                                                                                                           | 145 minutes (85–255 minutes)               |            |
| Mean visit duration (SD)                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 41 minutes (34 minutes)                    |            |
| Median visit duration (interquartile range)                                                                                                                                                                                | 30 minutes (15–60 minutes)                 |            |
| Category of therapy                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Duration                                   | % of total |
| <i>Assessment/reassessment and goal-setting</i> : involving the assessment of a resident's current levels of functional activity and identifying/modifying goals of therapy                                                | 23,683 minutes                             | 23         |
| <i>Communication</i> : including listening to residents' concerns about personal ADL, providing information and guidance to residents, staff, or relatives, initiating referrals to other agencies, and ordering equipment | 50,188 minutes                             | 49         |
| <i>ADL training (cognitive and functional)</i> : involving techniques to assist with feeding, bathing, using the toilet, getting dressed and grooming                                                                      | 7295 minutes                               | 7          |
| <i>Transfers and mobility (cognitive and functional)</i> : involving bed mobility, standing, walking and transfers to/from a chair                                                                                         | 8415 minutes                               | 8          |
| <i>Equipment and environment</i> : involving environmental adaptations                                                                                                                                                     | 7681 minutes                               | 7          |
| <i>Other</i> : involving treating impairments directly – such as joint contracture                                                                                                                                         | 6181 minutes                               | 6          |

**TABLE 21** Comparison of BI composite outcome at 3 months

| BI composite <sup>a</sup> | Randomisation arm                            |                                         | OR (95% CI) <sup>b</sup> | <i>p</i> -value |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|
|                           | Intervention ( <i>N</i> = 540), <i>n</i> (%) | Control ( <i>N</i> = 436), <i>n</i> (%) |                          |                 |
| Poor                      | 293 (54.3)                                   | 227 (52.1)                              | 0.96 (0.70 to 1.33)      | 0.81            |
| Moderate                  | 164 (30.4)                                   | 150 (34.4)                              |                          |                 |
| Good                      | 83 (15.4)                                    | 59 (13.5)                               |                          |                 |

a Based on change in BI score at 3 months from baseline (below 0 or death, poor; 0 to 1, moderate; 2 and above, good).  
b Proportional odds of improvement in outcome after OT compared with control; adjusted by care home as a random effect and type of care home and centre as fixed effects.



### Secondary outcome measures

Unadjusted means at 3-, 6- and 12-month follow-up for measures assessing mobility (RMI) and mood (GDS-15) are presented in *Tables 22* and *23*. Summary statistics for the HRQoL data are presented in *Chapter 4, Economic evaluation results* to prevent duplication. The adjusted analyses, comparing mobility, mood and HRQoL, showed no significant influence of the OT intervention at 3 months (*Table 24*).

**TABLE 22** Mean RMI scores for all outcome end points

| Assessment | RMI score (0–15)             | Randomisation arm |             |
|------------|------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|
|            |                              | Intervention      | Control     |
| 3 months   | <i>n</i>                     | 472               | 372         |
|            | Mean (SD)                    | 2.80 (3.71)       | 2.54 (3.65) |
|            | Median (interquartile range) | 1 (0–4.5)         | 1 (0–4)     |
| 6 months   | <i>n</i>                     | 427               | 363         |
|            | Mean (SD)                    | 2.71 (3.69)       | 2.51 (3.57) |
|            | Median (interquartile range) | 1 (0–5)           | 1 (0–4)     |
| 12 months  | <i>n</i>                     | 360               | 285         |
|            | Mean (SD)                    | 2.39 (3.51)       | 2.46 (3.70) |
|            | Median (interquartile range) | 1 (0–3.5)         | 1 (0–4)     |

**TABLE 23** Geriatric Depression Scale-15 for all outcome end points

| Assessment | GDS-15 (0–15)             | Randomisation arm |             |
|------------|---------------------------|-------------------|-------------|
|            |                           | Intervention      | Control     |
| 3 months   | <i>n</i>                  | 415               | 345         |
|            | Normal (0–4)              | 155 (37.3%)       | 141 (40.9%) |
|            | Mild depression (5–9)     | 172 (41.4%)       | 118 (34.2%) |
|            | Severe depression (10–15) | 88 (21.2%)        | 86 (24.9%)  |
|            | Mean (SD)                 | 6.3 (3.8)         | 6.3 (3.9)   |
| 6 months   | <i>n</i>                  | 363               | 308         |
|            | Normal (0–4)              | 146 (40.2%)       | 114 (37%)   |
|            | Mild depression (5–9)     | 124 (34.2%)       | 107 (34.7%) |
|            | Severe depression (10–15) | 93 (25.6%)        | 87 (28.2%)  |
|            | Mean (SD)                 | 6.4 (4.0)         | 6.7 (4.1)   |
| 12 months  | <i>n</i>                  | 319               | 237         |
|            | Normal (0–4)              | 131 (41.1%)       | 101 (42.6%) |
|            | Mild depression (5–9)     | 115 (36.1%)       | 80 (33.8%)  |
|            | Severe depression (10–15) | 73 (22.9%)        | 56 (23.6%)  |
|            | Mean (SD)                 | 6.2 (4.1)         | 6.2 (3.8)   |

**TABLE 24** Comparison of secondary outcomes at 3-month follow-up

| Outcome               | Randomisation arm               |     |                                 |     | Adjusted ICC (95% CI) <sup>b</sup> | Baseline ICC (95% CI) | Difference in adjusted means (95% CI) | p-value |
|-----------------------|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------|-----|------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------------|---------|
|                       | Intervention                    |     | Control                         |     |                                    |                       |                                       |         |
|                       | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   |                                    |                       |                                       |         |
| RMI                   | 2.74 (0.11)                     | 465 | 2.73 (0.12)                     | 382 | 0.04 (0.01 to 0.15)                | 0.28 (0.21 to 0.36)   | 0.02 (−0.28 to 0.31)                  | 0.90    |
| GDS-15                | 6.09 (0.21)                     | 383 | 6.30 (0.22)                     | 324 | 0.07 (0.03 to 0.17)                | 0.11 (0.06 to 0.18)   | −0.21 (−0.76 to 0.33)                 | 0.44    |
| EQ-5D-3L <sup>c</sup> | 0.238 (0.018)                   | 409 | 0.227 (0.019)                   | 338 | 0.06 (0.02 to 0.17)                | 0.25 (0.18 to 0.33)   | 0.011 (−0.037 to 0.059)               | 0.65    |

SE, standard error.

a Adjusted for care home as a random effect and baseline score, type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

b Adjusted for baseline score, treatment arm, type of care home and TAC.

c EQ-5D-3L calculated using the UK tariff.

## The 6- and 12-month follow-up

### Primary and secondary outcome measures

At the two additional end points, the BI data showed no significant differences between groups (see *Table 24*). There was no evidence of any difference between the arms from the BI composite analyses at 6 and 12 months, presented in *Table 25*. In addition, the results from the secondary outcome measures assessing mobility (RMI, see *Table 22*), and mood (GDS-15; see *Table 23*), showed no significant differences between groups, at the 6- and 12-month follow-up time points (*Table 26*). The BI scores grouped according to severity rating for both treatment arms across all time points are presented in *Figure 3*.

**TABLE 25** Comparison of Barthel composite outcome at 6- and 12-month end points

| BI composite <sup>a</sup>  | Randomisation arm |             | OR (95% CI) <sup>b</sup> | p-value |
|----------------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------------------|---------|
|                            | Intervention      | Control     |                          |         |
| <b>6-month assessment</b>  |                   |             |                          |         |
| n                          | 526               | 449         | 0.95 (0.71 to 1.27)      | 0.74    |
| Poor, n (%)                | 306 (58.2%)       | 269 (59.9%) |                          |         |
| Moderate, n (%)            | 161 (30.6%)       | 122 (27.2%) |                          |         |
| Good, n (%)                | 59 (11.2%)        | 58 (12.9%)  |                          |         |
| <b>12-month assessment</b> |                   |             |                          |         |
| n                          | 513               | 432         | 0.84 (0.61 to 1.15)      | 0.27    |
| Poor, n (%)                | 350 (68.2%)       | 314 (72.7%) |                          |         |
| Moderate, n (%)            | 121 (23.6%)       | 77 (17.8%)  |                          |         |
| Good, n (%)                | 42 (8.2%)         | 41 (9.5%)   |                          |         |

a Based on change in BI score at 3 months from baseline (below 0 or death, 'poor'; 0 to 1, 'moderate'; 2 and above, 'good').

b Proportional odds of improvement in outcome after OT compared with control; adjusted for care home as a random effect and type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

**TABLE 26** Comparison of primary and secondary outcomes at 6- and 12-month end points

| Outcome               | Follow-up | Randomisation arm               |     |                                 |     | Difference in adjusted means (95% CI) <sup>a</sup> | p-value <sup>b</sup> | Group × time interaction |
|-----------------------|-----------|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------|-----|----------------------------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|
|                       |           | Intervention                    |     | Control                         |     |                                                    |                      |                          |
|                       |           | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   |                                                    |                      |                          |
| BI <sup>c</sup>       | 6 months  | 4.78 (0.20)                     | 525 | 4.78 (0.22)                     | 448 | 0.004 (−0.52 to 0.53)                              | 0.99                 | 0.35                     |
|                       | 12 months | 3.93 (0.21)                     | 512 | 3.77 (0.22)                     | 430 | 0.16 (−0.40 to 0.72)                               | 0.58                 |                          |
| RMI                   | 6 months  | 2.64 (0.11)                     | 421 | 2.67 (0.12)                     | 346 | −0.03 (−0.33 to 0.27)                              | 0.84                 | 0.23                     |
|                       | 12 months | 2.19 (0.13)                     | 354 | 2.46 (0.14)                     | 271 | −0.26 (−0.62 to 0.09)                              | 0.15                 |                          |
| GDS-15                | 6 months  | 6.20 (0.21)                     | 338 | 6.68 (0.22)                     | 284 | −0.48 (−1.04 to 0.09)                              | 0.10                 | 0.57                     |
|                       | 12 months | 6.22 (0.22)                     | 297 | 6.40 (0.25)                     | 219 | −0.18 (−0.80 to 0.43)                              | 0.56                 |                          |
| EQ-5D-3L <sup>d</sup> | 6 months  | 0.218 (0.017)                   | 363 | 0.226 (0.017)                   | 315 | −0.008 (−0.052 to 0.036)                           | 0.72                 | 0.56                     |
|                       | 12 months | 0.202 (0.018)                   | 316 | 0.184 (0.019)                   | 244 | 0.018 (−0.031 to 0.067)                            | 0.48                 |                          |

SE, standard error.

a Adjusted for care home as a random effect and baseline score, type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

b Tukey–Kramer-adjusted CIs and p-values.

c Participants who died before follow-up are given a BI score of zero.

d EQ-5D-3L calculated using the UK tariff.

### Sensitivity analyses

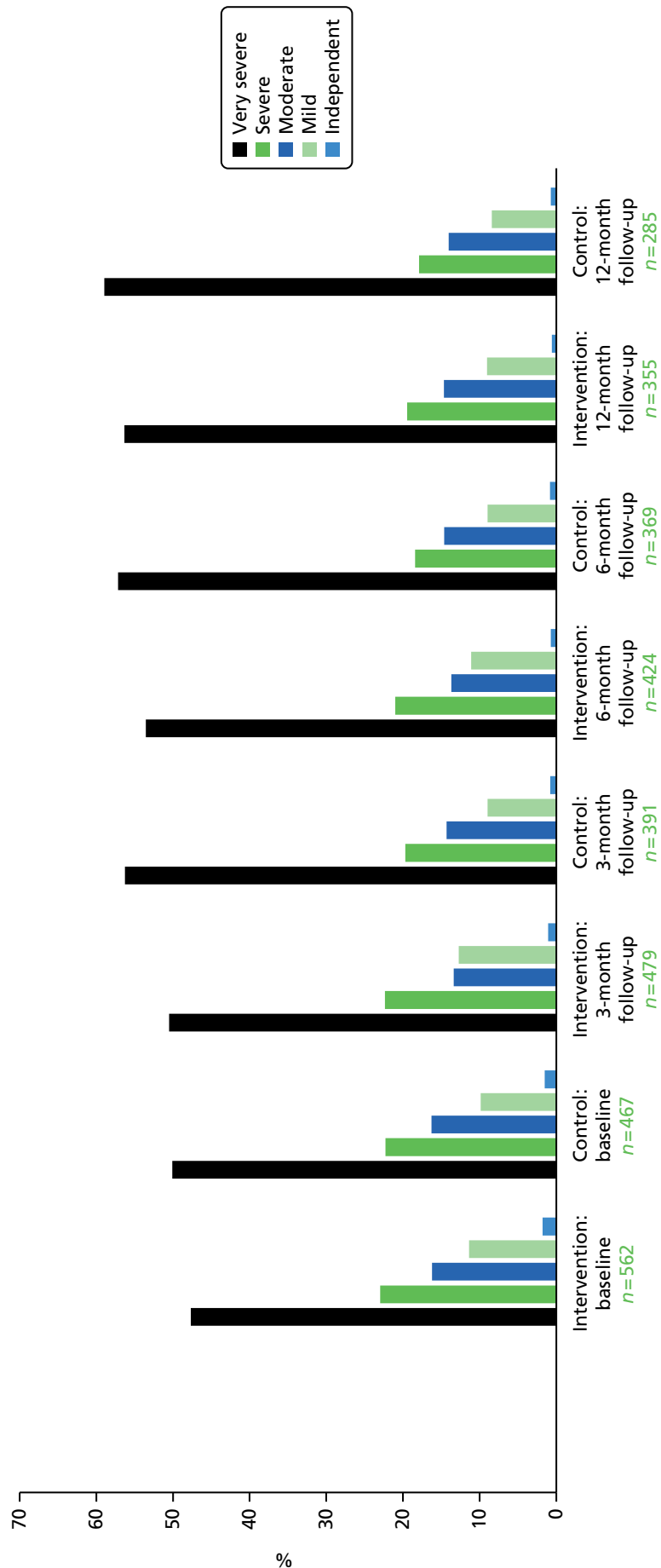
Sensitivity analyses were performed on all primary and secondary outcome measures at the primary end point of 3 months that excluded small clusters of size  $n < 3$  residents. Owing to the number of small clusters with one or two participants, this form of sensitivity analysis was suggested (by the TSC) as an approach to test the validity of the mixed modelling approach. Results were consistent with the main analyses, wherein no statistically significant or clinically important differences were observed (*Table 27*). In addition, a sensitivity analysis excluding clusters of  $n < 3$  was performed on the composite BI outcome at 3 months. Results were similar to the main analysis, no significant differences between the groups were found (*Table 28*).

The potential ceiling effect of BI was explored by repeating the primary analyses excluding 52 participants with a baseline BI score of 18 or above. The adjusted BI mean score for the intervention group was 4.96 [standard error (SE) 0.19] and for the control group was 4.82 (SE 0.20), with a difference of 0.12 points (95% CI −0.38 to 0.61 points;  $p = 0.64$ ), indicating no evidence of a difference between the groups.

A complete case analysis, testing the robustness of the BI analysis, by not imputing zero for those with missing data because of death, gave similar results. The adjusted BI mean score for the intervention group was 6.19 (SE 0.19) and for the control group was 6.04 (SE 0.20), with a difference of 0.15 points (95% CI −0.33 to 0.64 points;  $p = 0.53$ ).

Further sensitivity analyses of missing data were performed using three methods of imputation [best case (last observation carried forward), worst case (zero) and multiple imputation] of missing BI scores at all end points (*Table 29*). Data imputation did not change the conclusions.

In order to examine potential ceiling effects, a further analysis considered excluding participants with a baseline BI score of  $\geq 18$ . Fifty-two (5%) participants had a baseline BI score of  $\geq 18$ . Exclusion of these cases from the primary analysis did not change the conclusions (difference in adjusted means 0.12, 95% CI −0.38 to 0.61;  $p = 0.64$ ).



**FIGURE 3** Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living severity ratings at all end points across both treatment arms. (The data are given in Table 45, Appendix 16.)

## RESULTS

**TABLE 27** Sensitivity analyses excluding small clusters (< 3 residents): comparison of primary and secondary outcomes at 3-month follow-up

| Outcome               | Randomisation arm               |     |                                 |     | Difference in adjusted means (95% CI) | p-value |
|-----------------------|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|---------|
|                       | Intervention                    |     | Control                         |     |                                       |         |
|                       | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   |                                       |         |
| <b>Primary</b>        |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |         |
| BI <sup>b</sup>       | 5.28 (0.21)                     | 495 | 5.17 (0.22)                     | 381 | 0.12 (-0.42 to 0.65)                  | 0.67    |
| <b>Secondary</b>      |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |         |
| RMI                   | 2.62 (0.11)                     | 427 | 2.64 (0.12)                     | 333 | -0.02 (-0.31 to 0.28)                 | 0.91    |
| GDS-15                | 6.09 (0.24)                     | 346 | 6.51 (0.25)                     | 278 | -0.42 (-1.03 to 0.19)                 | 0.18    |
| EQ-5D-3L <sup>c</sup> | 0.23 (0.02)                     | 375 | 0.22 (0.02)                     | 292 | 0.01 (-0.04 to 0.06)                  | 0.63    |

SE standard error.  
a Adjusted for care home as a random effect and baseline score, type of care home and centre as fixed effects.  
b Participants who died before follow-up are given a BI score of zero.  
c EQ-5D-3L calculated using the UK tariff.

**TABLE 28** Sensitivity analysis excluding small clusters (< 3 residents): comparison of BI composite outcome at primary time point

| BI composite <sup>a</sup> | Randomisation arm             |                          | OR (95% CI) <sup>b</sup> | p-value |
|---------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|---------|
|                           | Intervention (n = 496), n (%) | Control (n = 381), n (%) |                          |         |
| Poor                      | 276 (55.7)                    | 197 (51.7)               | 1.06 (0.74 to 1.50)      | 0.76    |
| Moderate                  | 147 (29.6)                    | 132 (34.7)               |                          |         |
| Good                      | 73 (14.7)                     | 52 (13.7)                |                          |         |

a Based on change in BI score at 3 months from baseline (poor, below 0 or death; moderate, 0 to 1; good, 2 and above).  
b Proportional odds of improvement in outcome after OT compared with control; adjusted for care home as a random effect and type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

**TABLE 29** Imputation of BI at 3-, 6- and 12-month follow-up

| Follow-up assessment <sup>a</sup> | Imputation method   | Randomisation arm                             |                                          | Difference in adjusted means (95% CI) | p-value |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------|
|                                   |                     | Intervention, adjusted mean (SE) <sup>b</sup> | Control, adjusted mean (SE) <sup>b</sup> |                                       |         |
| 3 months                          | Best case (LVCF)    | 5.36 (0.17)                                   | 5.20 (0.18)                              | 0.16 (-0.33 to 0.66)                  | 0.52    |
|                                   | Worst case (zero)   | 5.10 (0.19)                                   | 4.74 (0.20)                              | 0.35 (-0.20 to 0.91)                  | 0.21    |
|                                   | Multiple imputation | 5.32 (0.19)                                   | 5.08 (0.21)                              | 0.24 (-0.31 to 0.78)                  | 0.39    |
| 6 months                          | Best case (LVCF)    | 4.79 (0.18)                                   | 4.71 (0.19)                              | 0.08 (-0.44 to 0.60)                  | 0.77    |
|                                   | Worst case (zero)   | 4.28 (0.20)                                   | 4.47 (0.21)                              | -0.20 (-0.76 to 0.37)                 | 0.50    |
|                                   | Multiple imputation | 5.13 (0.18)                                   | 4.93 (0.19)                              | 0.20 (-0.33 to 0.72)                  | 0.47    |
| 12 months                         | Best case (LVCF)    | 3.95 (0.19)                                   | 3.77 (0.20)                              | 0.18 (-0.37 to 0.73)                  | 0.53    |
|                                   | Worst case (zero)   | 3.37 (0.20)                                   | 3.35 (0.22)                              | 0.02 (-0.57 to 0.60)                  | 0.96    |
|                                   | Multiple imputation | 4.84 (0.19)                                   | 4.64 (0.19)                              | 0.20 (-0.32 to 0.73)                  | 0.45    |

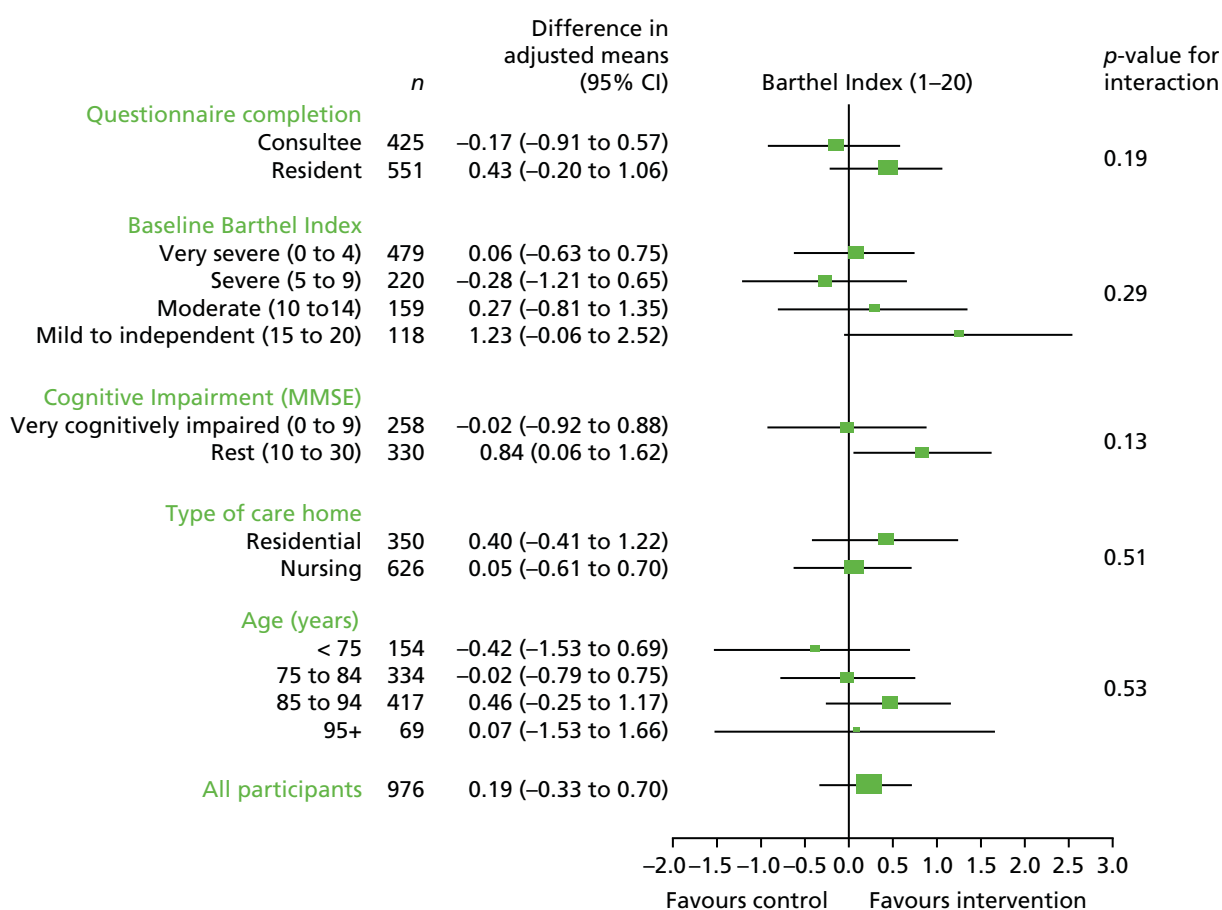
LVCF, last observation carried forward.  
a Participants who died before follow-up are given a BI score of zero.  
b Adjusted for care home as a random effect and baseline score, type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

### Subgroup analysis

Subgroup analyses were performed according to a predefined list of variables to further evaluate potential influences of the OT intervention. Analyses considered participants' age, the type of care home in which participants' resided, the severity rating of participants' BI scores, the level of cognitive impairment (derived from the MMSE screening measure), and whether the measures were completed by the participant or a consultee. The forest plot (Figure 4) shows no significant findings across all subgroup interactions (Table 30).

### Intraclass correlation coefficient

The sample size calculation was based on an unadjusted ICC of 0.4 from previous pilot studies.<sup>49</sup> The unadjusted ICC for the BI measure in the present trial was 0.36 at baseline and 0.10 for baseline to 3 months. After allowing for the effect of the treatment arm, TACs and type of care home, the ICC for the primary BI measure reduced to 0.09 (95% CI 0.05 to 0.17). Table 31 provides the unadjusted and adjusted ICC results for all measures at the primary 3-month end point.



**FIGURE 4** Subgroup analysis: comparison of BI at 3 months. Participant numbers for age and MMSE reflect data missing at baseline.

**TABLE 30** Subgroup analysis: comparison of BI at 3 months

| Outcome                         | Randomisation arm               |     |                                 |     | Difference in adjusted means (95% CI) | p-value (Interaction) |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|
|                                 | Intervention                    |     | Control                         |     |                                       |                       |
|                                 | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   | Adjusted mean (SE) <sup>a</sup> | n   |                                       |                       |
| <b>Respondent</b>               |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |                       |
| Consultee                       | 5.27 (0.30)                     | 193 | 5.30 (0.32)                     | 144 | -0.04 (-0.85 to 0.77)                 | 0.48                  |
| Resident                        | 5.58 (0.23)                     | 346 | 5.28 (0.33)                     | 292 | 0.30 (-0.30 to 0.89)                  |                       |
| <b>Level of BI</b>              |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |                       |
| Very severe (0-4)               | 5.21 (0.44)                     | 256 | 5.15 (0.44)                     | 222 | 0.06 (-0.63 to 0.75)                  | 0.29                  |
| Severe (5-9)                    | 5.03 (0.33)                     | 126 | 5.31 (0.37)                     | 94  | -0.28 (-1.21 to 0.65)                 |                       |
| Moderate (10-14)                | 5.42 (0.57)                     | 87  | 5.15 (0.59)                     | 72  | 0.27 (-0.81 to 1.35)                  |                       |
| Mild/independent (15-20)        | 7.35 (0.91)                     | 70  | 6.12 (0.96)                     | 48  | 1.23 (-0.06 to 2.52)                  |                       |
| <b>Level of MMSE</b>            |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |                       |
| Very cognitively impaired (0-9) | 4.48 (0.36)                     | 133 | 4.50 (0.36)                     | 125 | -0.02 (-0.92 to 0.88)                 | 0.13                  |
| Rest (10-30)                    | 5.49 (0.31)                     | 175 | 4.65 (0.32)                     | 155 | 0.84 (0.06 to 1.62)                   |                       |
| <b>Type of care home</b>        |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |                       |
| Residential                     | 5.70 (0.31)                     | 197 | 5.30 (0.33)                     | 153 | 0.40 (-0.41 to 1.22)                  | 0.50                  |
| Nursing                         | 5.28 (0.24)                     | 342 | 5.23 (0.26)                     | 283 | 0.05 (-0.61 to 0.70)                  |                       |
| <b>Age group (years)</b>        |                                 |     |                                 |     |                                       |                       |
| < 75                            | 5.55 (0.38)                     | 88  | 5.97 (0.44)                     | 66  | -0.42 (-1.53 to 0.69)                 | 0.53                  |
| 75-84                           | 5.41 (0.28)                     | 189 | 5.44 (0.30)                     | 145 | -0.02 (-0.79 to 0.75)                 |                       |
| 85-94                           | 5.55 (0.26)                     | 228 | 5.09 (0.28)                     | 188 | 0.46 (-0.25 to 1.17)                  |                       |
| ≥ 95                            | 5.29 (0.59)                     | 34  | 5.22 (0.57)                     | 35  | 0.07 (-1.53 to 1.66)                  |                       |

a Type of care home means were adjusted for baseline BI score and site as fixed effects and care home as a random effect. All other subgroup means were adjusted for baseline BI score, TACs and type of care home as fixed effects and care home as a random effect.

**TABLE 31** Intraclass correlation coefficients at 3-month follow-up

| Measure               | ICC baseline (95% CI) | ICC baseline to 3 months (95% CI) | Adjusted <sup>a</sup> ICC baseline to 3 months (95% CI) |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| BI                    | 0.36 (0.29 to 0.43)   | 0.10 (0.06 to 0.18)               | 0.09 (0.05 to 0.17)                                     |
| RMI                   | 0.28 (0.21 to 0.36)   | 0.05 (0.02 to 0.15)               | 0.04 (0.01 to 0.15)                                     |
| GDS-15                | 0.11 (0.06 to 0.18)   | 0.07 (0.02 to 0.16)               | 0.07 (0.03 to 0.17)                                     |
| EQ-5D-3L <sup>b</sup> | 0.25 (0.18 to 0.33)   | 0.10 (0.05 to 0.20)               | 0.06 (0.02 to 0.17)                                     |

a Adjusted for baseline score, treatment arm, type of care home and TACs.  
b EQ-5D-3L calculated using the UK tariff.

## Adverse events

There were no reported treatment-related adverse events.

## Falls

Unadjusted data regarding the number of falls experienced by participants between randomisation arms are presented in *Table 32*. Comparison of the frequency of falls per resident showed a significantly higher (adjusted) fall rate per resident was reported in the intervention arm [rate ratio 1.74, 95% CI 1.09 to 2.77;  $p = 0.02$ ] (*Table 33*). When adjusted for care home, TACs and type of care home there was a suggestion of greater odds of falling in the OT arm (OR 1.55, 95% CI 0.96 to 2.53;  $p = 0.07$ ) (*Table 34*).

**TABLE 32** Falls during the first 3 months of the trial

| Falls                                                                                                 | Randomisation arm |                |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------|
|                                                                                                       | Intervention      | Control        |
| Number of residents with falls data collected                                                         | 482               | 408            |
| Number of falls (%)                                                                                   |                   |                |
| 0                                                                                                     | 419 (86.9%)       | 373 (91.4%)    |
| 1                                                                                                     | 45 (9.3%)         | 28 (6.9%)      |
| 2                                                                                                     | 12 (2.5%)         | 4 (1.0%)       |
| 3                                                                                                     | 6 (1.2%)          | 3 (0.7%)       |
| Mean number of falls per resident (SD)                                                                | 0.18 (0.52)       | 0.11 (0.40)    |
| Number of residents who had a fall resulting in injury and/or medical attention during first 3 months | 63/482 (13.1%)    | 35/408 (8.6%)  |
| Seen by GP only                                                                                       | 11                | 12             |
| Seen by ambulance staff only                                                                          | 18                | 4              |
| Seen by GP and ambulance staff                                                                        | 10                | 4              |
| Not known                                                                                             | 24                | 15             |
| Hospital episode for any reason (including falls)                                                     | 107/482 (22.2%)   | 90/408 (22.1%) |

**TABLE 33** Comparison of the mean number of falls per resident at 3 months

| Falls           | Randomisation arm                |                             | Rate ratio <sup>a</sup> (95% CI) | <i>p</i> -value |
|-----------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------|
|                 | Intervention, adjusted mean (SE) | Control, adjusted mean (SE) |                                  |                 |
| Number of falls | 0.17 (0.03)                      | 0.10 (0.02)                 | 1.74 (1.09 to 2.77)              | 0.02            |

<sup>a</sup> Negative binomial mixed model adjusted for care home as a random effect and type of care home and centre as fixed effects.



**TABLE 34** Comparison of the proportion of residents who have suffered a fall at 3 months

| Number of falls          | Randomisation arm             |                          | OR <sup>a</sup> (95% CI) | p-value |
|--------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|---------|
|                          | Intervention, adjusted % (SE) | Control, adjusted % (SE) |                          |         |
| Proportion having a fall | 12.6 (2.2)                    | 8.5 (1.8)                | 1.55 (0.96 to 2.53)      | 0.07    |

<sup>a</sup> Logistic mixed model adjusted for care home as a random effect and type of care home and centre as fixed effects.

### Process evaluation: summary

A more detailed report of the process evaluation is reported elsewhere.<sup>88</sup> Qualitative evaluation of intervention fidelity was also investigated in semistructured interviews ( $n = 17$ ) with all occupational therapists, and critical incident reports from the trial ( $n = 20$ ). These data demonstrated four identified mechanisms through which intervention fidelity was maintained:

1. Occupational therapists described managing a shift from their earlier roles as therapists to their 'new' role as experimental occupational therapists within a clinical trial. This was characterised as balancing work in which, over time, they had developed a sense of equilibrium between their professional responsibility as therapists and the tightly defined therapy outlined within the study protocol.
2. A considerable amount of time was spent by some therapists building rapport with care home staff, developing an organisational context more conducive to rehabilitation in general and the trial intervention in particular. This was felt to be important in establishing the foundations on which trial interventions could then be established. One strategy through which this mechanism operated was through therapists 'mucking in' and working as a team with members of care home staff.
3. The work focused on re-engineering the personal environments of care home residents. The work that therapists undertook to re-engineer the care home environment around their rehabilitation plans for patients was completed at different degrees of scale, depending on local circumstances. Generally, therapists were careful to propose realistic intervention plans that could be carried out within available resources such as funding, skills availability and access to external services. Through careful assessment and the provision of aids and minor environmental adaptations, the trial interventions intended to provide patients with an environment that best matched their needs.
4. The data clearly demonstrate that therapists were not passive participants in the delivery of the OTCH interventions. Therapists appeared to have learned through their experience of the interventions over time with individual patients and across waves of recruitment within the trial. Therapists modified the way they worked with care homes and patients, adapting to new situations and learning how to carry out their work more effectively. This was important in enabling therapists' confidence in their work within the trial to grow with time.

These findings from the OTCH process evaluation characterise the real-world nature of fidelity within the OTCH rehabilitation intervention, and specifically the negotiated nature of implementation within clinical settings, and around individual patients' needs.

# Chapter 4 Economic evaluation: methods and results

## Overview

To assess the economic viability of delivering OT to stroke survivors in care homes, we conducted a within-trial cost–utility analysis. Costs and quality-adjusted life-years (QALYs) for individuals in the OT intervention group were compared with equivalent data for those receiving usual care. For our base case, we conducted intention-to-treat analysis using ‘complete case’ data. This included participants who died during follow-up, provided that they had returned all costs and outcomes data in the intervention period before their death. As all trial follow-up was completed within 12 months, no discounting was applied to either costs or outcomes.

## Estimating costs

In line with the National Institute for Health and Care Excellence methods guide,<sup>89</sup> we sought to estimate costs from an NHS and Personal Social Services perspective. This included the cost of the intervention, hospital contacts and community health and social services, and any ADL equipment costs incurred within the intervention or as part of usual care. In deriving costs for the OT intervention, we considered staff training (for therapists who provided the intervention), care home staff training (workshops), participant contact and non-contact time, and equipment and travel costs. Each therapist in the study team completed a ‘Treatment Log’ timesheet (see *Appendix 10*) to record the number of minutes spent on specific aspects of therapy (such as communication, adaptive equipment or cognitive training) at each session with each participant. To estimate non-contact time spent on the intervention, we also interviewed by telephone two senior occupational therapists who delivered the intervention and training for all aspects of the study. Cost assumptions used here were based on information retrieved in these discussions and confirmed with the principal investigator.

Across all sites, 29 occupational therapists delivered the OTCH intervention. All study staff attended a group training day at the central site (Birmingham). Two such days took place, each run by three senior occupational therapists. Training included adapting OT for the care home environment. Costs were apportioned equally to all participants in the intervention arm. This was estimated as a full working day (7.5 hours) for each of the 29 OT staff (NHS band 6), with average travel to Birmingham estimated as 100 miles. Six days of senior occupational therapist time was also included.

For the workshops attended by nursing and care staff in each care home, it was estimated that the three course co-ordinators (senior occupational therapists) spent one week developing training documents. Although some care homes may have had repeat training (e.g. because of high staff turnover) it was assumed that all care staff from each care home in the intervention arm attended the workshop only once. Seminars lasted 2 hours and were delivered by one senior occupational therapist. Costs were apportioned equally to all participants in the intervention arm. In an additional sensitivity analysis, we included the opportunity cost of time spent by care home staff attending these workshops (assuming workshops would be delivered once every 3 years).

The OTCH intervention was delivered by NHS community occupational therapists, with level of experience ranging from band 5 to 7. In deriving costs, we assumed that the intervention was delivered only by occupational therapists at NHS band 6.<sup>90</sup> For every intervention session spent with each individual participant, the approximate time (in minutes) spent on specific tasks was recorded in the treatment log.

As the treatment log recorded only face-to-face time with participants, we ascribed additional time per task for non-contact time – including initial risk assessment for each participant, general administration, liaising with care home staff and collecting and demonstrating the equipment to care home staff. Based on estimates from both of the therapists interviewed and estimates reported in Personal Social Services Research Unit (PSSRU) costs,<sup>91</sup> it was estimated that for every hour of contact time there was an additional 40 minutes (67% of contact time) of non-contact time.

### **Travel time**

Although the intervention was delivered to individuals, and not as a group, therapists tried to see all participants in a specific care home on the same day each week. Economies of scale were therefore possible when apportioning travel costs to care homes in which there was more than one participant who received the intervention on the same day. As the date of each OTCH session was recorded, we could monitor how many participants were treated every time a therapist attended a particular care home. Travel costs were ascribed to each care home attendance. These were then divided among each of the participants who were treated in the care home on that date. We estimated each care home visit would entail a 10-mile round trip, at a cost to the NHS of 54p/mile.<sup>92</sup> We also estimated and attributed costs to travel time (30 minutes per round trip).

Finally, within the OTCH intervention, there was provision to fund adaptive equipment and aids to daily living such as cutlery, arm supports or palm protectors. We were unable to retrieve equipment costs from all centres. Instead, we used costs from two larger centres (Birmingham and Nottingham). The total cost of all equipment was estimated for these two centres and then divided by the number of sessions in which equipment provision was noted. Where time spent with adaptive equipment was recorded on the treatment log, this mean equipment cost was added to the cost of that session.

### **Non-intervention NHS costs**

Care home staff were asked to complete Health Resource Use Questionnaires (see *Appendix 17*) for each resident at months 3, 6 and 12, based on care home records. We did not have access to routine primary care medical records data. Health resource use included visits to GP and other community health-care workers, outpatient appointments, accident and emergency (A&E), inpatient stays and any adaptive equipment paid for by care homes, social services or privately funded which had not been ordered as part of the OT intervention. Unit costs for health professional contacts were obtained from the national health and social care services reference costs,<sup>93</sup> and PSSRU for the financial year 2010–11,<sup>91</sup> and are reported in *Table 35*. Unit costs for adaptive equipment were derived from the Nottingham Integrated Community Equipment Service (ICES)/NRS Healthcare catalogue ([www.nrs-uk.co.uk](http://www.nrs-uk.co.uk)), assuming private (non-discounted) prices for all items. When the item listed was ambiguous or unknown, we used mean imputation of all other equipment. We assumed a lifespan of 5 years for all adaptive equipment<sup>94</sup> and applied a discount rate of 3.5%.<sup>95</sup>

### **Overall costs**

Total costs were calculated by combining all intervention costs, non-intervention health resource use costs and the cost of equipment provision. As no one in the control arm received any form of intervention during the trial period, only wider NHS resource use was valued in this group.

TABLE 35 Unit costs (GBP, 2010–11)

| Item                                             | Estimated unit cost per visit (£) | Source                                    |
|--------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|
| GP visit                                         | 36.00                             | PSSRU <sup>91</sup>                       |
| District/practice nurse                          | 13.18                             |                                           |
| Physiotherapist                                  | 34.00                             |                                           |
| Social worker                                    | 25.16                             |                                           |
| Chiropodist                                      | 47.00                             |                                           |
| Speech and language therapist                    | 35.00                             |                                           |
| Dietitian                                        | 35.00                             |                                           |
| Dentist                                          | 78.00                             |                                           |
| Psychiatrist                                     | 209.00                            |                                           |
| Clinical psychologist                            | 112.50                            |                                           |
| Community psychiatric nurse                      | 76.00                             |                                           |
| Other health professionals                       | 27.39 (range 15–115)              |                                           |
| A&E visit <sup>a</sup>                           | 116.90                            | NHS Reference Costs 2011–12 <sup>93</sup> |
| Outpatient appointment                           | 104.52 (range 21–205)             |                                           |
| Cost per day in hospital <sup>b</sup>            | 543.55                            |                                           |
| Cost per day in hospital (day case) <sup>c</sup> | 663.68                            |                                           |
| OTCH therapist cost per hour (NHS band 6)        | 50.00                             | PSSRU <sup>91</sup>                       |

a Weighted average of all A&E visits leading/not leading to admission.

b Weighted average of all elective/non-elective long/short stays.

c Weighted average of all NHS Trusts day cases.

## Measuring outcomes

Our principal measure of benefit was expressed as QALYs. Health utility was estimated using the EQ-5D-3L,<sup>96</sup> a generic measure of HRQoL that generates a single index score. This outcome measure has been successfully applied in previous studies with nursing home residents.<sup>97,98</sup> We applied the Measurement and Valuation of Health Group's A1 tariff, which used time trade-off data obtained from a sample of approximately 3000 members of the general population in UK.<sup>99</sup> Participants were asked to complete (self-complete or by proxy) the EQ-5D-3L questionnaire at baseline and at 3, 6 and 12 months. Life-years were weighted by these utility scores and linear interpolation was used to generate QALYs per patient using area under the curve methods. If a participant died during the follow-up period, EQ-5D-3L values (and costs) were set to zero at the point of death.

## Analysis

The use of regression analysis is advocated to account for potential baseline differences and/or confounders when comparing costs and outcomes between treatment arms, and is essential to formally take account of the cluster-randomised design.<sup>100</sup> We regressed (1) costs and (2) QALYs against treatment arm with covariate adjustment for sex, age and baseline EQ-5D-3L, with cluster-adjustment based on care home. The regression coefficients for costs and outcomes were then used to estimate the incremental cost-effectiveness ratio (ICER), dividing the mean difference in costs by the mean difference in QALYs between the groups. In line with National Institute for Health and Care Excellence guidance, we compared ICERs with a cost-effectiveness threshold ( $\lambda$ ) of £20,000 and £30,000 per QALY.<sup>89</sup>

### **Uncertainty and sensitivity analysis**

To obtain a graphical representation of the sampling uncertainty of our cost-effectiveness estimates, incremental costs and incremental QALY estimates were generated using bootstrapped output (1000 replications) from our cost and outcome regressions. We plotted our bootstrap samples on a cost-effectiveness plane, showing the spread of incremental costs and incremental effectiveness across four quadrants. Plots on the north-west quadrant are said to be 'dominated' (less effective and more costly than usual care), whereas south-eastern plots are said to be dominant (more effective and less costly than usual care). The same bootstrap samples were used to estimate the cost-effectiveness acceptability curve (CEAC) for each group, where the CEAC depicts the probability that an intervention is cost-effective at varying levels of  $\lambda$ .<sup>101</sup>

To assess the robustness of the analysis to changes of key input values and assumptions, we considered the following sensitivity analyses:

- Excluding participants with extremely high costs (> £20,000). The rationale for this is that a small number of very high-cost participants may overinfluence total costs.
- Including selected societal costs, specifically time spent by care home staff during OTCH training workshops and non-intervention adaptive equipment which may have been privately provided.

Cost-effectiveness of the full data set ( $n = 1042$ ) following multiple imputation of missing data. Multiple imputation was performed in a single model using the `mi impute` command in Stata version 12. The model included predictors of total costs (health-care resource utilisation costs at 3 months, 6 months and 12 months), predictors of outcomes (EQ-5D-3L and BI at baseline and at 3 months, 6 months and 12 months), treatment group, care home (cluster), age, sex, death status and withdrawn status. Imputation took place in five cycles, the estimates from which were then pooled and calculated using Rubin's rules.<sup>102</sup> With complete cost and EQ-5D-3L scores at all four time points, we used area under the curve analysis to generate a QALY value for all participants. This enabled paired cost and outcome data for the entire study population.

## **Economic evaluation results**

All treatment logs were returned and intervention costs were therefore available for all participants in the intervention arm (*Table 36*). The estimated cost of training occupational therapists to deliver the intervention was £28.62 per participant, while providing the training workshop to care home staff was estimated to cost £36.99 (or £69.83 per participant when also including cost of care home staff who received the training). In total, 2538 therapy sessions were recorded in the OTCH intervention, with an average duration of 41 minutes (SD 34.0 minutes) each. The mean number of sessions per participant was 5.1 (SD 3.0 sessions). The cost of the OTCH intervention per participant varied considerably based on the number of therapy sessions, whether or not other participants were also treated in their care home on the same day and how long each session lasted. Seventy (12.3%) participants in the intervention arm did not receive any treatment, whereas the most intensive treatment involved 18 visits in the 3-month period. A large cost contributor in the intervention was travel costs by therapists to each care home; this ranged from £0.00 to £371.62 per participant. In total, we estimated the mean intervention cost per participant in the active treatment arm to be £398.98 (SD £347.00).

### **NHS resource use**

A substantial proportion ( $n = 313$ ) of participants in both treatment arms died during the study period, meaning that their follow-up time was < 1 year. In addition, a smaller proportion of participants did not return their questionnaires at all three time points (*Table 37*). Health resource use was recorded for 388.5 person-years from 511 respondents in the intervention arm and for 317.25 person-years from 424 respondents in the control arm.

TABLE 36 Breakdown of intervention costs

| Resource item                                           | Level of resource                                              | Associated unit cost (UK GBP, 2010–11)                  | Associated total cost | Per-participant cost (n = 568) |
|---------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------|
| <b>OT training</b>                                      |                                                                |                                                         |                       |                                |
| Provision of training                                   | 45 hours (2 days – three senior therapists)                    | £50.00 per hour                                         | £2250.00              | £3.96                          |
| Receipt of training                                     | 29 staff × 1 day                                               | £50.00 per hour                                         | £10,875.00            | £19.15                         |
|                                                         | 29 staff × 100 miles to/from Birmingham (£0.54/mile)           | £108 per person                                         | £3132.00              | £5.51                          |
| Total OT training                                       |                                                                |                                                         | £16,257.00            | £28.62                         |
| <b>Care home staff training</b>                         |                                                                |                                                         |                       |                                |
| Provision of training                                   | 112.5 hours (5 days – three senior therapists)                 | £50.00 per hour                                         | £5625.00              | £9.90                          |
|                                                         | OT staff × 2-hour workshop to 118 care homes                   | £50.00 per hour                                         | £11,800               | £20.77                         |
|                                                         | OT staff travel to 118 care homes                              | £5.40 mileage; £25 time                                 | £3587.00              | £6.32                          |
| Total workshops                                         |                                                                |                                                         | £21,012.00            | £36.99                         |
| Receipt of training (sensitivity analysis)              | 12 staff per home, training once every 3 years <sup>a</sup>    | PSSRU 11.6 = home care worker £18/hour                  | £18,651.00            | £32.84                         |
| Total workshops: (sensitivity analysis)                 |                                                                |                                                         | £39,663.00            | £69.83                         |
| <b>Intervention</b>                                     |                                                                |                                                         |                       |                                |
| Contact time                                            | 1724 hours on treatment log                                    | £50.00 per hour                                         | £86,200.00            | £151.76 (£0.00–1150.00)        |
| Non-contact time                                        | 67% × 1724 hours on treatment log                              | £50.00 per hour                                         | £57,754.00            | £101.68 (£0.00–770.00)         |
| Travel time                                             | 10 miles, 17 minutes to/from care home                         | £10.80 mileage; £28.33 travel time                      | £33,817.00            | £59.54 (£0.00–371.62)          |
| <b>Equipment costs</b>                                  |                                                                |                                                         |                       |                                |
| Adaptive equipment                                      | 74 items over two large study centres, mean cost £20.75        | £27.16 per participant, with allocated 'equipment time' | £11,787.00            | £20.75 (£0.00–217.28)          |
| Intervention costs                                      | Mean cost per participant £398.98 (range £0.00–2267.31)        |                                                         |                       |                                |
| Control costs                                           | We did not attribute any intervention costs to the control arm |                                                         |                       |                                |
| a Includes 3.5% discount rate, annuitised over 3 years. |                                                                |                                                         |                       |                                |

TABLE 37 Completion of health resource-use questionnaires at each time point

| Time point | Intervention health resource use questionnaires returned (% of 568 randomised) | Control health resource use questionnaires returned (% of 474 randomised) |
|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 3 months   | 469 (83%)                                                                      | 391 (82%)                                                                 |
| 6 months   | 415 (73%)                                                                      | 356 (75%)                                                                 |
| 12 months  | 335 (59%)                                                                      | 261 (55%)                                                                 |

Resource use was broadly similar in the control and intervention homes (Tables 38 and 39). The provision of OT delivered at care homes was not associated with the level of other health-care use, and the cost of the intervention was not offset by lower costs in terms of GP visits, inpatient stays or contact with other therapists. Participants made frequent visits to GPs, chiropodists and GP practice nurses, whereas visits to A&E, outpatient appointments and inpatient stays were relatively infrequent.

**TABLE 38** One-year health resource use

| Type of resource use            | Resource use (visits reported) |         | Mean visits per person |         | Mean difference between groups |                |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------|------------------------|---------|--------------------------------|----------------|
|                                 | Intervention                   | Control | Intervention           | Control | Mean difference                | 95% CI         |
| GP visits                       | 2961                           | 2354    | 6.13                   | 5.76    | 0.37                           | -0.49 to 1.21  |
| Practice nurse                  | 1171                           | 1024    | 2.44                   | 2.53    | -0.09                          | -0.99 to 0.81  |
| Physiotherapist                 | 740                            | 895     | 1.53                   | 2.19    | -0.66                          | -1.62 to 0.30  |
| Social worker                   | 213                            | 162     | 0.44                   | 0.40    | 0.04                           | -0.08 to 0.17  |
| Chiropodist                     | 1518                           | 1231    | 3.14                   | 3.02    | 0.12                           | -0.24 to 0.49  |
| Speech therapist                | 155                            | 116     | 0.32                   | 0.28    | 0.04                           | -0.14 to 0.21  |
| Dietitian                       | 147                            | 199     | 0.30                   | 0.49    | -0.19                          | -0.31 to -0.05 |
| Dentist                         | 323                            | 197     | 0.67                   | 0.48    | 0.19                           | 0.05 to 0.32   |
| Psychiatrist                    | 44                             | 45      | 0.09                   | 0.11    | -0.02                          | -0.10 to 0.07  |
| Community psychiatric nurse     | 71                             | 109     | 0.15                   | 0.27    | -0.12                          | -0.29 to 0.05  |
| Inpatient bed-days <sup>a</sup> | 970                            | 913     | 2.01                   | 2.24    | -0.23                          | -1.06 to 0.60  |
| A&E episode                     | 109                            | 94      | 0.23                   | 0.23    | 0.00                           | -0.07 to 0.06  |
| Outpatient appointments         | 663                            | 533     | 1.37                   | 1.31    | 0.06                           | -0.03 to 0.25  |
| Large adaptive equipment        | 22                             | 26      | 0.06                   | 0.08    | -0.02                          | -              |

<sup>a</sup> Includes day cases.

**TABLE 39** One-year health costs (GBP 2010–11)

| Health resource cost (total over 12 months) | Intervention mean (£, 2011) | Control mean (£, 2011) | Mean difference (£) | 95% CI of difference (£) |
|---------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|
| OTCH intervention costs                     | 398.98                      | 0.00                   | 398.98              | 367 to 430               |
| Health professional visit costs             | 482.82                      | 497.19                 | -14.37              | -122 to 108              |
| Inpatient costs                             | 1003.27                     | 1124.05                | -120.78             | -559 to 323              |
| Outpatient costs                            | 120.64                      | 104.54                 | 16.10               | -19 to 68                |
| A&E costs                                   | 25.91                       | 26.75                  | -0.84               | -8 to 7                  |
| Total health resource costs                 | 2031.61                     | 1752.52                | 279.09              | -217 to 714              |
| Care home staff training <sup>a</sup>       | 32.84                       | 0.00                   | 32.84               | 33 to 33                 |
| Adaptive equipment                          | 13.87                       | 24.47                  | -10.60              | -33 to 13                |
| Selected societal costs                     | 2078.32                     | 1777.00                | 301.32              | -187 to 745              |

<sup>a</sup> See Table 36.

### Quality-adjusted life-years

Outcomes data, namely QALYs based on the EQ-5D-3L, are reported in *Tables 40* and *41*. Owing to the high mortality rates in both arms, we report the patient-reported outcomes and also the adjusted outcomes when deaths have been included. The inclusion of patients who died lowered the overall QALYs in both treatment arms, but the difference between arms remained negligible.

### Cost-utility analysis

Excluding participants for whom we did not have complete paired costs and outcomes data, the remaining 'complete case' data set, which was used in subsequent regression analyses, consisted of 581 out of 1042 (55.8%) participants (329 out of 568 in the intervention arm; 252 out of 474 in the control arm) in 177 out of 228 care homes (77.6%). The full data set (1042 participants) was considered in subsequent sensitivity analysis, following multiple imputation.

Total costs and QALYs were assessed using ordinary least squares regression, with cluster option to account for randomisation at care home level. This produced a mean incremental cost of £438.78 (95% CI –£360.89 to £1238.46). The mean incremental QALY gain was 0.009, with wide CIs (95% CI –0.030 to 0.048). Neither the mean incremental cost nor the mean incremental QALYs reached an arbitrary 5% significance level. The ICER was estimated to be £49,825.

A summary of costs and effects at base-case and sensitivity analyses, along with cost-effectiveness ratios, is shown in *Table 42*. In sensitivity analysis, removal of high-cost participants did not change overall cost-effectiveness results, with both incremental costs and incremental QALYs reduced very slightly. Inclusion of care worker time increased intervention costs slightly without affecting outcomes; therefore, the cost-effectiveness of intervention was less favourable.

**TABLE 40** The EQ-5D-3L scores excluding patients who died. See *Appendix 18* for a further breakdown by EQ-5D-3L dimension

| Time point               | <i>n</i> | Intervention EQ-5D-3L tariff unadjusted mean (SD) | <i>n</i> | Control EQ-5D-3L tariff unadjusted mean (SD) |
|--------------------------|----------|---------------------------------------------------|----------|----------------------------------------------|
| Baseline                 | 506      | 0.198 (0.38)                                      | 421      | 0.236 (0.36)                                 |
| 3 months                 | 433      | 0.212 (0.37)                                      | 365      | 0.194 (0.37)                                 |
| 6 months                 | 392      | 0.196 (0.37)                                      | 341      | 0.200 (0.36)                                 |
| 12 months                | 342      | 0.183 (0.37)                                      | 265      | 0.183 (0.34)                                 |
| QALYs gained over 1 year | 285      | 0.233 (0.33)                                      | 221      | 0.235 (0.32)                                 |

**TABLE 41** The EQ-5D-3L scores including patients who died

| Time point               | <i>n</i> | Intervention EQ-5D-3L tariff unadjusted mean (SD) | <i>n</i> | Control EQ-5D-3L tariff unadjusted mean (SD) |
|--------------------------|----------|---------------------------------------------------|----------|----------------------------------------------|
| Baseline                 | 523      | 0.198 (0.38)                                      | 437      | 0.236 (0.36)                                 |
| 3 months                 | 497      | 0.176 (0.35)                                      | 417      | 0.168 (0.35)                                 |
| 6 months                 | 498      | 0.156 (0.33)                                      | 427      | 0.162 (0.33)                                 |
| 12 months                | 503      | 0.125 (0.32)                                      | 417      | 0.120 (0.29)                                 |
| QALYs gained over 1 year | 446      | 0.162 (0.30)                                      | 373      | 0.153 (0.27)                                 |



TABLE 42 Summary: ICERs

| Scenarios                                       | Complete case data set ( $n = 581$ ) |                    |                  |                 |            |
|-------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------|
|                                                 | Incremental cost (£)                 | 95% CI (£)         | Incremental QALY | 95% CI          | ICER       |
| Base case ( $n = 581$ )                         | 438.78                               | -360.89 to 1238.46 | 0.009            | -0.030 to 0.048 | £49,824.81 |
| Remove high-cost patients ( $n = 573$ )         | 412.71                               | -77.642 to 903.06  | 0.008            | -0.031 to 0.048 | £49,402.53 |
| Include social care costs ( $n = 581$ )         | 469.23                               | -271.25 to 1209.72 | 0.009            | -0.030 to 0.048 | £53,282.71 |
| Imputed data set $n = 1042 \times 5$ iterations |                                      |                    |                  |                 |            |
| Imputed data set ( $n = 1040$ )                 | 339.19                               | -133.60 to 811.98  | 0.013            | -0.015 to 0.041 | £26,769.91 |

When we repeated our regression using imputed data sets, incremental costs were slightly lower at £339 (95% CI -£133.60 to £811.98). Incremental QALYs were slightly higher at 0.013 (95% CI -0.015 to 0.041), leading to a slightly more favourable ICER of £26,770. However, this is still higher than the current threshold, and our conclusions regarding cost-effectiveness remained unchanged. In all sensitivity analyses incremental cost and QALY differences were not significantly different between arms.

The bootstrapped replications for costs and QALYs are shown on a cost-effectiveness plane in *Figure 5*. The majority are located on the north-east quadrant, suggesting the OTCH intervention is associated with better outcomes and higher costs than usual care. However, most of the dots lie very close to both axes, indicating that the cost and outcome differences between groups are very small. The CEAC (*Figure 6*) shows the probability of the intervention being more cost-effective than usual care at various willingness-to-pay thresholds. At £20,000 per QALY, this probability was 29.2% and at a threshold of £30,000 the probability was 39.2%. The incremental cost is more than £20,000/QALY in all analyses; therefore, based on current cost-effectiveness thresholds,<sup>89</sup> we would not endorse the OTCH programme.

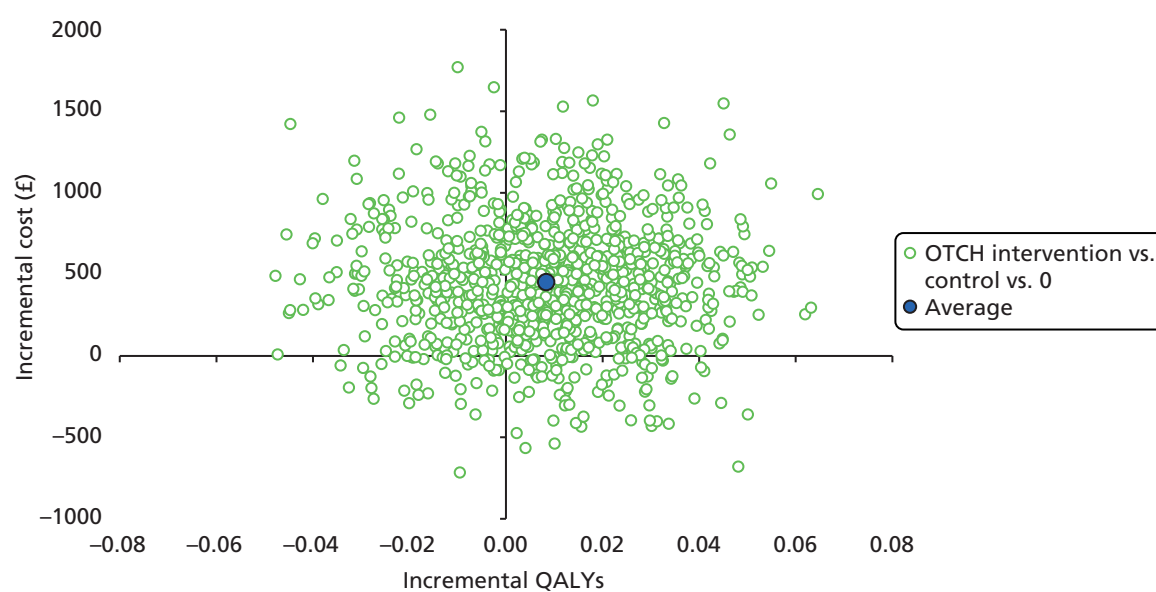
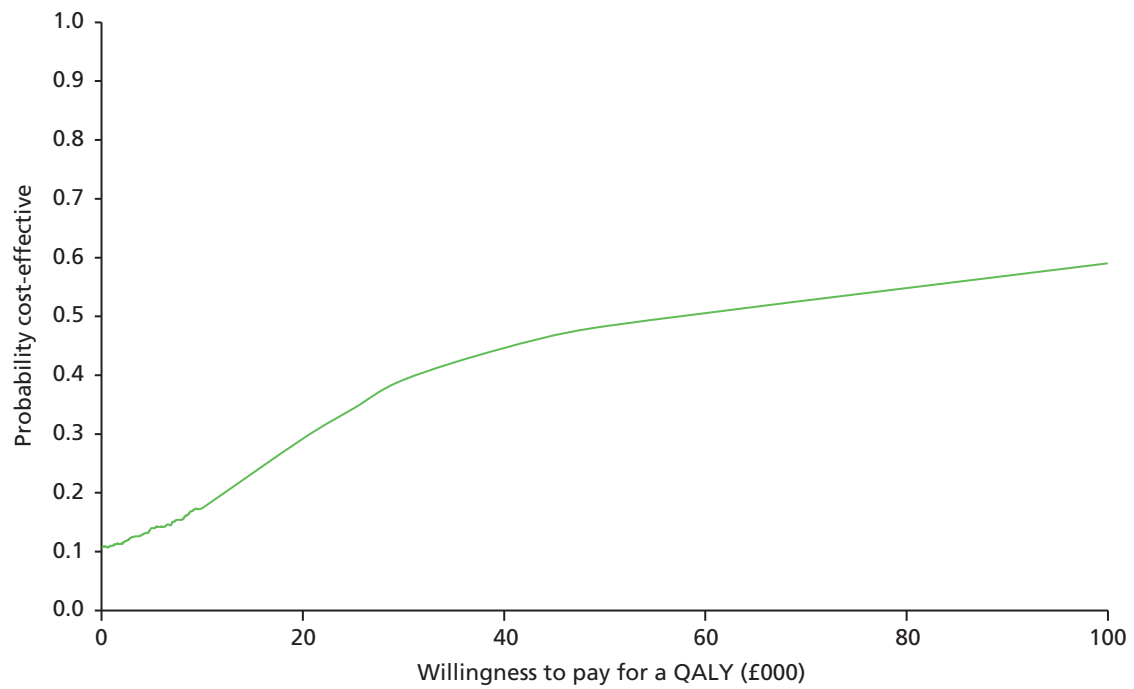


FIGURE 5 Cost-effectiveness plane (base case).



**FIGURE 6** Cost-effectiveness acceptability curve (base case).



## Chapter 5 Discussion

### Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial design summary

The OTCH study was a Phase III pragmatic parallel-group cluster RCT with an economic evaluation. The evaluation assessed the clinical efficacy and economic impact of providing an OT service for stroke survivors living in care homes. The primary research objective was to assess the influence of a 3-month course of OT, according to whether or not it helped participants maintain levels of independence in ADL compared with usual care. Secondary outcome measures assessed the influence of the OT intervention on participants' mobility, mood and HRQoL.

More care homes were recruited than originally planned because of a larger than expected number of small clusters. The number of eligible residents within each care home with a history of stroke was lower than expected.<sup>11,15-17</sup> All baseline characteristics were similar across randomisation arms in regards to age, sex, ethnicity and comorbidities. A large proportion of the participant population had significant physical disabilities, substantial limitations on activity (see *Figures 2 and 3*) and increased dependence for personal ADL. Moreover, the assistance of a consultee to consent on the participant's behalf was needed in 61% of cases,<sup>68</sup> indicative of reduced autonomy. There was a high prevalence of cognitive and language impairment: 57% of participants scored below 15 points on the Sheffield screening test, indicative of significant language impairment, and 70% of participants scored in the range signifying cognitive impairment on the MMSE. The participant profile overall is suggestive of significant frailty.

### Principal findings

#### Primary outcome at 3 months

The principal findings are neutral. The 3-month course of individualised OT for care home residents living with stroke, involving patient-centred goal-setting staff training, provision of facilitatory equipment and environmental adaptation, showed no benefit on participants' capacity to engage in personal ADL at each of the trial end points. Findings observed in the pilot phase were not replicated.<sup>48</sup> OT provision did not help maintain independence in personal ADL compared with usual care. The number of participants with a poor outcome (intervention 54% vs. control 52%), moderate outcome (intervention 30% vs. control 34%) and good outcome (intervention 15% vs. control 14%) at the primary end point was similar between treatment arms.

Exploratory subgroup analyses focused on the primary outcome did not reveal any interactions of interest. The forest plot in *Figure 4* indicates that participants' age, severity on the BI at baseline, type of care home, proxy data and severity of cognitive impairment had no discernible influence on the primary outcome at 3 months. However, there is a suggestion from this exploratory analysis that the OT intervention may be effective at maintaining functional activity for residents that have less severe limitations on activity. Referring stroke survivors on an individual basis as opposed to a routine basis may still be of benefit.

Additional sensitivity analyses which included a complete case analysis, tested the potential ceiling effect, imputed missing data and removed clusters with fewer than three residents, did not change the neutral findings. A process evaluation that examined the fidelity of the OTCH intervention is presented in more depth elsewhere.<sup>88</sup> The process evaluation summary presented here indicates that the intervention was implemented as intended.

### Primary outcome assessed at 6 and 12 months

At the 6- and 12-month follow-up stages, the BI data showed no significant differences between groups. The results from the composite BI analyses, employing the change in BI score from baseline at 6 and 12 months, were similar between groups (see *Table 26*). The data did not support the hypothesis that a 3-month course of OT for care home residents living with stroke-related disabilities will help maintain levels of function activity in self-care tasks over the longer term compared with usual care.

### Secondary outcomes

Analyses assessing mobility, mood, and HRQoL showed no benefit of the OT intervention at 3 months (see *Table 24*). Similarly, the secondary outcome measures at the 6- and 12-month follow-up showed no evidence of benefit of the intervention (see *Table 25*). Mean mobility scores decreased over the course of the trial in both randomisation arms (see *Table 22*). The mean mood scores on the GDS-15 remained similar for both treatment arms across all end points (see *Table 23*). The mean mood scores are indicative of mild depression.<sup>85</sup>

### Further exploratory analyses

These additional exploratory analyses considered the potential dose effect of OT on depression scores, and the relationship between baseline RMI score and survival. No evidence of an association between OT dose and GDS-15 score was observed. However, there was strong evidence that mobility is associated with survival. Participants with a mobility score of 2 or below at baseline were 1.57 times as likely to die than those with greater mobility over the course of the 12-month trial duration (hazard ratio 1.57, 95% CI 1.15 to 2.15).

### Economic evaluation discussion

Based on the mean incremental cost per QALY gain, it is unlikely that the OTCH intervention is cost-effective when compared with usual treatment. Although outcomes were virtually equivalent in both arms, costs were higher in the intervention arm and the intervention did not lead to a reduction in health resource use from other sources.

We acknowledge some limitations in this economic analysis. We requested information on equipment on the assumption that this would have been purchased by the NHS or personal social services. However, it became apparent that some of this equipment may have been purchased by the care home (although who purchased it was not systematically recorded), and that this could be considered outside of the NHS and personal social services perspective. In addition, apart from the training of care home staff, we did not consider all wider social costs, although we considered that, as all participants were in residential care, the burden on community care workers, friends and family would be likely to be less than if the participants lived in their own homes.

Death rates were similar between study arms. We tested the robustness of our estimates by performing multiple imputation for missing data and also running a sensitivity analysis excluding participants who died during follow-up (not reported); our cost-effectiveness conclusions were consistent.<sup>103</sup>

Despite these limitations, the cost-effectiveness results were conclusive. At £20,000 per QALY, this probability was 29.2% and at a threshold of £30,000 the probability was 39.2%. Based on the results of this RCT, OT was not a cost-effective routine intervention for stroke survivors living in care homes.

## Strengths and weaknesses

This was the largest cluster randomised trial conducted in care homes to date. The potential pitfalls of the cluster design associated with the provision of informed consent, identification of the unit of inference and methods of stratification were addressed in the trial protocol.<sup>71,104</sup> The trial was sufficiently powered to detect a clinically significant change in the BI measure following a 3-month course of individualised OT,<sup>82</sup> involving task-related ADL practice, provision of adaptive equipment, adaptations to the individual's environment and caregiver training. The unadjusted ICC for BI scores was 0.36 at baseline; however, for the change in scores from baseline to 3 months, allowing for the effect of treatment, TACs and type of care home, it decreased to 0.09. The mixed modelling approach has been shown to be a reasonable method of analysis when some cluster sizes are small, allowing for appropriate inferences to be made in relation to fixed effects.<sup>105</sup> There is additional evidence that even with small cluster sizes, mixed modelling is a better approach than an analysis that ignores clustering.<sup>106</sup> Furthermore, results of the sensitivity analysis showed that the conclusions were robust when small clusters were excluded. Results from the complete case analysis, where BI scores were not imputed for participants who died before the primary end point revealed similar neutral results to the primary analysis.

The OT administered to participants was similar to a standard NHS intervention,<sup>88</sup> shown to be of benefit to stroke survivors living in their own homes.<sup>34</sup> Compliance over the course of the trial was good, resulting in high completion rates among survivors for all assessments at each end point. On average, participants in the intervention arm were visited on five occasions with visits lasting a median of 30 minutes. Retention of care home participation was good throughout the study, with 204 (89%) homes providing data at the final 12-month end point. The main reason for care home withdrawal was the death of all participating residents. A total of 313 out of 1042 (30%) participants died during the trial. Overall, we regard the findings to be robust and conclusive.

We acknowledge several potential limitations. The percentage of care home residents affected by stroke was less than expected, which resulted in a larger number of small clusters than was originally expected. Previous research suggested the incidence of stroke in care home residents to be approximately 20–40%.<sup>11,15–17</sup> However, this trial observed incidence of stroke in care home residents to be approximately 16% (1556 out of 9840; see *Table 6*). This figure concurs with results from a recent census of care homes in the UK.<sup>107</sup> In addition, GP surgeries' response rate to trial correspondence requesting from confirmation of participants' stroke was low despite multiple attempts.

There were a high proportion of participants with cognitive impairment, and GDS scores were indicative of moderate and severe depression. If these participants had been excluded during recruitment, it would have reduced the external validity of the trial. However, we acknowledge that these participants may have had potentially limited engagement in therapy, as demonstrated by the observed distribution of therapy content (see *Table 20*). Approximately half of all therapy hours were spent on communication with participants, carers and consultees, as opposed to ADL training (see *Table 20*). Therapy time attributed to this category was spent on providing information and guidance to residents, staff or relatives on personal ADL, initiating referrals to other agencies and ordering equipment. In the pilot phase the duration of the intervention was also 3 months.<sup>48</sup> The median number of visits per resident per month was 2.7 (interquartile range 1–4.2), and the median duration of therapy time per resident per month was 4.5 hours (interquartile range 2–6.9 hours).<sup>48</sup> This represents a significant difference in the amount of therapy received by residents in the two trials. Residents received more therapy in the pilot phase. In the main trial, the median number of visits was 5 (interquartile range 3–7 visits) over 3 months and the median duration of therapy per resident was 145 minutes (interquartile range 85–255 minutes). The mean duration of therapy listed in *Table 20* is 208 minutes (SD 208 minutes; minimum 10 minutes, maximum 1380 minutes). The difference in the amount of therapy administered between the pilot trial and the main trial indicates that the high levels of disability among participants may have prevented engagement in personal ADL training and reduced therapy time as a result.

When viewing these figures it is also important to acknowledge differences in eligibility criteria between the two trials. The pilot trial included 118 residents with a moderate to severe BI score that was between 4 and 15 out of 20. The Phase III definitive trial reported here used a pragmatic approach and included residents with a BI score between 0 and 20. As a consequence the mean baseline BI scores differed between the two trials. In the pilot trial, the mean baseline BI score in the intervention arm was 10.1 (SD 5.7) and 9.5 (SD 5.2) in the control arm. The mean baseline BI scores in both arms in the pilot trial are classed as moderate. The mean baseline scores in the main trial were in the severe range across both arms. *Table 16* displays the baseline BI scores. Overall, 48% of participants in the intervention arm had a BI score between 0 and 4, indicating very severe limitations when engaging in personal ADL. It is also important to reflect on the conclusions from the pilot trial.<sup>48</sup> After receiving a higher dose of therapy, participants in the intervention arm showed a tendency for improvement between baseline and the primary outcome time point at 3 months for the Barthel composite measures only (see *Table 21* and *Table 25* for similar results from this trial). However, participants in the intervention arm deteriorated in a similar way to the control group at all subsequent follow-up time points.<sup>48</sup> Therefore, despite the difference in the amount of therapy administered between the two trials potentially being viewed as a limitation, the main trial has provided a realistic portrayal of the high level of impairment exhibited by care home residents living with stroke-related disabilities throughout England and Wales (see *Table 16* and *Figures 2* and *3*). A realistic conclusion is that the majority of participants may have lacked the capacity to directly engage with structured, repetitive activity-based therapy.

## Safety

The OT provided to residents was not an experimental intervention. Therapy given to residents was similar to what stroke survivors living in the community would receive from the NHS. Overall, tolerance of the OT provided to participants was very good, resulting in no adverse events occurring that were attributable to the intervention. There was a higher incidence of falls among participants in the intervention arm. It is a possibility that, by facilitating an increase in functional activity, it may have led to an increased risk of falling. However, according to recently published figures,<sup>108-110</sup> the average fall rate of residents in long-term institutional care varies from 1.45 to 2.50 per annum. This suggests the quarterly fall rate of 0.18 recorded in the intervention arm is below the previously observed parameters.

## Generalisability

The large sample size, the geographical distribution of different types of care home, the involvement of a large number of qualified therapists and the inclusion of all stroke survivors, regardless of cognitive and communication impairments, increase the potential for generalisability of the observed results across all UK care homes. The baseline participant characteristics, including age, level of comorbidity, cognitive impairment and incidence of depression observed in the present study, are similar to rates recently reported in another large cluster RCT carried out in UK care homes.<sup>111</sup>

## Research in context

The neutral results observed in the OTCH trial concur with results observed in other RCTs conducted in a care home setting. These trials assessed the benefit of activity-based interventions at reducing levels of depression, and incidence of falls.<sup>111,112</sup> Collectively, these neutral findings suggest that we may be expecting too much from this predominantly frail population with a high prevalence of dementia and depression and with low autonomy to respond to activity-based therapies (see *Figures 2* and *3* in relation to levels of severe disability). It seems more appropriate to seek alternative care approaches to ameliorate disability for this very inactive patient group. The established OT intervention has good evidence of efficacy when administered to patients in their own homes.<sup>34</sup> This suggests that the barriers to success are more attributable to the care home environment and the care home population. Furthermore, the suitability and application of a patient-centred goal-setting approach in this population may require further scrutiny.

Currently, patient-centred care does not have a universally accepted definition or accepted methods of how it can be measured for adherence.<sup>113</sup>

A changing role of care homes is acknowledged in a report from the Centre for Policy and Aging.<sup>16</sup> Residents are being admitted to care homes with a higher level of dependency and more complex care needs than ever before.<sup>26</sup> In the census of UK Bupa (The British United Provident Association Limited) care homes in 2012, 87% of residents were classed as having high-support needs and total dependency.<sup>16</sup> Providing care for residents with high-support needs requires careful consideration of the care home environment. The therapists delivering the OTCH intervention in the participating care homes reported that the use of adaptive equipment and environmental modifications (e.g. the installation of bed levers, grab rails or raised toilet seats) was highly variable.

## Future work

In order to advance the level of care currently provided to care home residents, future research should identify applicable criteria to promote an enabling environment where possible. The emphasis in this population is suggested to be about providing care for residents with high support needs for a short period towards the end of life. Further research is needed to demonstrate how the care home environment can be suitably modified to tackle these needs. A key factor in promoting an enabling environment is minimising health-related complications caused by inactivity (such as urinary incontinence and pressure sores). In addition, further work is needed in measuring health-related complications in this population in order to identify problems early.

## Conclusions

The neutral results from this Phase III cluster randomised trial are deemed robust and conclusive. The trial was geared towards evaluating whether or not there is sufficient evidence to support an improved NHS provision of OT for care home residents with stroke-related disabilities. The clinical and health economic evidence presented here does not support commissioning a routine OT service in this population of care home residents. There may be benefit for residents with less severe limitations on functional activity; however, these residents were in the minority of the sampled population of stroke survivors. It appears justified to suggest that referrals of care home residents with stroke-related disabilities for OT may be of benefit on an individual basis if left in the hands of the health professional initiating the referral. OT as a service for stroke survivors still able to live in their own home has good evidence of success.<sup>34,37</sup> However, the benefit of this style of therapy as a routine service was not evident for stroke survivors resident in UK care homes.





# Acknowledgements

We thank all participants, care home staff, care home managers, owners and providers involved in the trial. The research team also acknowledge the support of the National Institute for Health Research (NIHR), through the Comprehensive Clinical Research Network, in particular, Kate Wilde, Jacqueline Briggs and Rhian Hughes.

## Participating centres and collaborative group members

### *Birmingham*

S Bevan, M Feltham, G Bouliotis, G Yao, S Herron-Marx, N Russell, L M Harris, P Bradburn, B Gallivan, T Coles, C Hallam, O Horgan, C Hill, J Anderson, M Banting, C Sexty and J O'Donnell.

### *Bangor*

P Masterson-Algar, E Roberts, H Owen and J Shirley.

### *Bournemouth*

K Saunders, B Longland, A Orpen, J Bell and C Ovington.

### *Coventry*

H Wright and C Randall.

### *Lancashire*

M Auton, D Fawshaw and K Patel.

### *Norwich*

G Sands, K Mortimer, G Barton, E Costello, D Kelly, R Gravelle and P Sharp.

### *Nottingham*

A Moody, C Coole and C Edwards.

### *Plymouth*

L Househam, R Truscott, C Brown and R Newport.

### *Solent*

J Williams, L Burton and C Colwell.

### *Staffordshire*

H Mackey, K Finney, K Townshend and S Lyjko.

### *Taunton*

S Glanfield, L Caudwell, J Homan and S Edwards.

### *Wolverhampton*

J Bisiker, K Preece and S Silvester.

## **Occupational therapists**

A Lake, S Kilmister, V Blakemore, R Parker, B Jenkins, H Nicholls, L Whitfield, J Mackenzie, K Wood, B Lang, S Baker, S Rundle, A McMichael, S Evans, J Shirley, E Paterson, L Hinds, M Sensier, J Cowling, B Jones and M March.

## **Research networks**

Central England Primary Care Research Network, South West Stroke Research Network, West Midlands Stroke Research Network.

## **Care homes**

We are grateful to the staff and residents for their co-operation and enthusiastic participation in the OTCH trial from the following care homes: Abbey Park, Coventry; Abelard, Nottingham; Acacia Care Centre, Nottingham; Acocks Green Nursing Home, Birmingham; Alexandra House Nursing Home, Nottingham; Alexandra House, Solihull; Alexandra Rose Residential Care Home, Portsmouth; Allambie House Care Home, Coventry; Allerton Court, Sandwell; Alston View Nursing & Residential Home, Preston; Alton Manor Ltd, Southsea; Alverstock House Nursing Home, Gosport; Anville Court Nursing Home, Wolverhampton; Arboretum Nursing Home, Walsall; Arborough House Ltd, Southsea; Arden Park Care Home, Leamington Spa; Ardenlea Court, Solihull; Ash Hall Care Home, Stoke-on-Trent; Ash Lodge, Sandwell; Ashleigh Manor, Plymouth; Ashley Lodge Care Home, Birmingham; Atholl House, Compton; Autumn House Nursing Home, Stone; Bearwood Nursing Home, Sandwell; Beaumaris Care Home, Newport; Beech Hill Grange Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; Beech Lodge Nursing & Residential Home, Cheadle; Beechcroft Residential Home, Sandwell; Belmont Residential Care Home, Preston; Bentley Court Care Home, Wolverhampton; Birch Green Care Centre, Skelmersdale; Birds Hill Nursing Home, Poole; Birds Hill Starling, Poole; Bloomfield Court, Tipton; Bluebell Nursing Home, Southsea; Bournville Grange, Birmingham; Bridgewood Mews, Tipton; Broadgate Care Home, Nottingham; Brompton Lodge, Rhos on Sea; Brookvale Care Home, Solihull; Burkitt Care Home, Nottingham; Cams Ridge Nursing & Residential Care Home, Fareham; Cann House, Plymouth; Carpenter Place Care Home, Birmingham; Chalgrove Care Home (Edwardian), Poole; Chalgrove Care Home (Tudor), Poole; Chelston Park Nursing and Residential Home, Wellington; Chorley Lodge Residential Care Home, Chorley; Churchfield Christian Care Centre, Nottingham; Churchfield Court Care Home, West Bromwich; Cole Valley Nursing Home, Birmingham; Compton Manor Care Home, Coventry; Cordelia Court Care Home, Coventry; Cosham Court Nursing Home, Portsmouth; Courtfield Lodge Nursing & Residential Home, Ormskirk; Croft Manor Residential Care Home, Fareham; Crossways, Walsall; Crown Meadow Nursing Home, Sandwell; Crystal Hall Residential & Nursing Home, Preston; Cuerden Grange Nursing Home, Preston; Cuerden Grange Rest Home, Preston; Davlyn House, Stoke-on-Trent; Deerwood Grange Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; Digby Manor Care Home, Erdington; Down House, Plymouth; Druids Meadow Residential Care, Birmingham; Dunkirk Memorial Home, Taunton; Eastleigh Nursing Home, Minehead; Edgbaston Beaumont Care Home, Birmingham; Edward House, Nottingham; Elizabeth House Care South, Poole; Elm House, Nottingham; Eryl Fryn Nursing & Residential Home, Llandudno; Evedale Care Home, Coventry; Eversleigh, Wolverhampton; Farehaven Lodge, Fareham;

Frethey House Care Home, Taunton; Giltbrook House Nursing Home, Nottingham; Godiva Lodge Care Home, Coventry; Greenfield Nursing Home, Preston; Greville House Care Home, Sutton Coldfield; Hallcroft, Nottingham; Hamilton House Care Centre, Portsmouth; Haulfre, Beaumaris; Hawthorne Lodge, Nottingham; Hazel House Nursing Home, Leyland; Heartlands Care Home, Birmingham; Heathlands Care Home, Poole; High Pastures Nursing Home, Deganwy; Holmpark Care Home, Birmingham; Ivy House Care Home, Birmingham; Kelvedon House, Wednesbury; Keresley Wood Care Centre, Coventry; Kingland House Residential Home, Poole; Kinmel Lodge, Kinmel Bay; Knoll House, Wolverhampton; Lake View Nursing Home, Chorley; Landermeads Nursing Home, Nottingham; Langdale Nursing Home, Gosport; Leabrook House Nursing Home, Sandwell; Lilliput House Care Home, Poole; Llys Eilian, Colwyn Bay; Longdean Lodge, Portsmouth; Lucton House Care Home, Birmingham; Lyme Valley House, Newcastle-under-Lyme; Maple Dene Care Home, Birmingham; Marian House Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; Mary Street Care Home, Birmingham; Meadow House Residential Home, Portsmouth; Meadowbank Nursing Home, Bamber Bridge; Meadowside/St Francis, Plymouth; Melbourne House Care Home, Coventry; Merafield View, Plymouth; Merry Hall Nursing and Residential Care Home, Fareham; Moorcroft, Llandudno; Moorhaven Care Home, Taunton; Moorlands Nursing Home, Nottingham; Moundsley Hall Nursing and Residential Home, Birmingham; Mountbatten Nursing Home, Taunton; Neville Williams House, Birmingham; New Day Nursing Home, Birmingham; New Milton Nursing Home, Stoke-on-Trent; Northcott House Nursing & Residential Care Home, Gosport; Oakland Grange, Southsea; Oaklands Care Centre, Birmingham; Oakwood Rest Home, Erdington; Olivet Christadelphian Care Homes, Birmingham; Orchard House Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; Osborn Manor, Fareham; Park House Nursing Home, Nottingham; Park Manor Care Home, Poole; Parkfields, Wolverhampton; Parkwood House Nursing Home, Plymouth; Parkwood House Residential Home, Plymouth; Patricia Venton Centre, Plymouth; Peel House Nursing and Residential Home, Fareham; Pelsall Hall, Walsall; Perry Locks Nursing Home, Birmingham; Pine Meadows Care Centre, Leek; Plas Gogarth, Llandudno; Plas Gwilym, Caernarfon; Plas Gwynfa Nursing Home, Abergele; Plas y Bryn Nursing Home, Caernarfon; Priestly Rose Care Home, Erdington; Prince of Wales Care Home, Shirley; Priors Grange, Rhos on Sea; Queen Anne Lodge, Southsea; Queenswood Methodist Homes for the Aged, Nottingham; Radnor House Care Home, Birmingham; Rayner House, Solihull; Richmond Hall, Walsall; Robert Harvey House Care Home, Birmingham; Rosemary Lodge Nursing Home, Birmingham; Roxton Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; Ruksar, Wolverhampton; Russell Churcher Court, Gosport; Rylands, Newport; Sant Tysilio Nursing Home, Llanfairpwll; Seaview Residential Care Home, Southsea; Selbourne Court Care Home, Coventry; Selly Park Care Centre, Birmingham; Sherwood Court, Preston; Silverbirches, Birmingham; Silverdale Nursing Home, Newcastle-under-Lyme; Solent Cliffs Nursing & Residential Care Home, Fareham; Somerset Abbeyfield, Taunton; South View Lodge, Hesketh Bank; Southern House, Abergele; Sovereign House Nursing Home, Coventry; Springbank Nursing Home, Stoke-on-Trent; Springfield Court Nursing Home, Aughton; Springfield House Nursing Home, Codsall; Springfield Nursing Home, Chorley; Springfield Residential Home, Nottingham; Springholme Care (Anglesey) Ltd, Pentraeth; St Agnes's Care Home, Erdington; St Bernards Residential Care Home, Solihull; St Catherine's Residential Home, Sutton Coldfield; St Joseph's Home, Birmingham; St Martin's Nursing Home, Sutton Coldfield; St Paul's Convent, Birmingham; St Ronan's Nursing and Residential Care Home, Southsea; St Vincent House, Gosport; Staddon Lodge Residential Care Home, Poole; Stennards Leisure Home, Birmingham; Stratford Court Care Home, Birmingham; Sunrise Operations Tettenhall Ltd (Assisted Living), Wolverhampton; Sunrise Senior Living Solihull, Solihull; Sycamore House Care Home, Nottingham; Talbot View, Bournemouth; Tamar House, Plymouth; Templeman House, Bournemouth; Thalassa Nursing Home, Gosport; The Beaufort Care Home, Coventry; The Carlton Care Home, Nottingham; The Field House Care Home, Birmingham; The Firs Nursing Home, Nottingham; The Friendly Inn, Birmingham; The Gables Care Home, Sutton Coldfield; The Grange, Nottingham; The Green Nursing Home, Birmingham; The Grove, Solihull; The Haven Nursing Home, Coventry; The Herons, Nottingham; The Manor House, Stone; The Old Vicarage, Long Eaton; The Orchard, Wednesbury; The Poplars Nursing Home, Sandwell; The Priors Nursing and Residential Home, Shirley; The Priors, Telford; The Regency Nursing Home, Southsea; The Ridings, Birmingham; The Shrubbery, Codsall; Torr Home Nursing, Plymouth; Torr Home Residential, Plymouth; Tudor House Care Home, Birmingham; Uplands Nursing Home, Birmingham; Valley View, Plymouth; Victoria Gardens Care Home, Coventry; Wellesley House Nursing Home, Wolverhampton; Winsor Nursing

Home, Minehead; Woodcote Hall, Newport; Woodcroft, Colwyn Bay; Woodland Villa Nursing Care Home, Plymouth; Woodland Villa Residential Care Home, Plymouth; Woodside Grange Care Home, Rhos on Sea; Wrottesley Park House Nursing Home, Wolverhampton; and Wyndeley Grange Nursing, Sutton Coldfield.

## Contributions of authors

**Catherine M Sackley** (Professor of Rehabilitation, University of East Anglia) was the chief investigator, was responsible for developing the intervention and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol and drafting the report.

**Marion F Walker** (Professor of Stroke Rehabilitation, University of Nottingham) was a co-applicant for funding, was responsible for developing the intervention and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol.

**Christopher R Burton** (Senior Research Fellow, Bangor University) was a co-applicant for funding and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol.

**Caroline L Watkins** (Professor of Stroke and Older People's Care, University of Central Lancashire) was a co-applicant for funding and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol.

**Jonathan Mant** (Professor of Primary Care Research, Institute of Public Health) was a co-applicant for funding and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol.

**Andrea K Roalfe** (Senior Lecturer in Medical Statistics, University of Birmingham) was the trial statistician. She wrote the statistical analysis plan and carried out the statistical analysis.

**Keith Wheatley** (Professor of Medical Statistics, University of Birmingham) was a co-applicant for funding and contributed towards the development of the study protocol and the final report.

**Bart Sheehan** (Consultant in Liaison Psychiatry, John Radcliffe Hospital, Oxford) was a co-applicant for funding and contributed significantly towards the development of the study protocol.

**Leslie Sharp** (Dissemination Officer, University of East Anglia) was a co-applicant for funding, a service user and patient and public involvement representative, and contributed towards the development of the study protocol.

**Katie E Stant** (Study Co-ordinator, University of Birmingham) was the study co-ordinator and was involved significantly in the conduct of the trial.

**Joanna Fletcher-Smith** (Research Occupational Therapist, University of Nottingham) was involved in the development of the intervention and recruitment for the study and contributed to the final report.

**Kerry Steel** (Occupational Therapist, University of Birmingham) was involved in the development of the intervention, recruitment for the study, and contributed to the final report.

**Garry R Barton** (Reader in Health Economics, University of East Anglia) completed the health economic analysis and drafted the health economic evaluation in the report.

**Lisa Irvine** (Senior Research Associate, University of East Anglia) completed the health economic analysis and drafted the Health Economic evaluation in the report and contributed to the final report overall.

**Guy Peryer** (Senior Research Associate, University of East Anglia) was involved in data analysis, the creation of figures, wrote the final report and addressed reviewer comments on the final manuscript.

## Other members of the trial team

K Lett (University of Birmingham), J Williams (Portsmouth Hospitals NHS Trust), F Rashid (University of Birmingham) and P Masterson-Algar (Bangor University).

## Trial Steering Committee (independent members)

Professor H Dawes (independent chairperson, Oxford Brookes University), Professor R Harwood (Nottingham University Hospitals NHS Trust), Dr P Logan (Queen's Medical Centre, Nottingham), N Phillips (Patient Representative) and Professor M Underwood (University of Warwick).

## Data Monitoring Committee (independent members)

Professor D Barer (Newcastle University), Professor G Mountain (University of Sheffield) and Professor J Norrie (University of Aberdeen).

## Publications

Fletcher-Smith JC, Walker MF, Cobley CS, Steultjens EM, Sackley CM. Occupational therapy for care home residents with stroke. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev* 2013;**6**:CD010116.

Fletcher-Smith J, Walker MF, Drummond A, Sackley CM. Occupational therapy for care home residents with stroke: what is routine practice? *Br J Occup Ther* 2013;**76**(Suppl. 1).

Masterson-Algar P, Burton CR, Rycroft-Malone J, Sackley CM, Walker MF. Towards a programme theory for fidelity in the evaluation of complex interventions. *J Eval Clin Pract* 2014;**20**:445–52.

Sackley CM, Burton C, Herron-Marx S, Lett K, Mant J, Roalfe A, *et al.* A cluster randomised controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK care homes (OTCH): study protocol. *BMC Neurol* 2012;**12**:52.

Sackley CM, Walker MF, Burton C, Watkins C, Mant J, Roalfe AK, *et al.* A cluster randomised controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke-related disabilities living in UK care homes (OTCH). *BMJ* 2015;**350**:h468.

Sands G, Kelly D, Birt L, Fletcher-Smith J, Sackley CM. An occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK care homes: a content analysis of occupational therapy records from the OTCH trial. *Br J Occup Ther* 2015;**78**:422–30.

The treatment of stroke patients in UK care homes: the potential for occupational therapy. *Stroke Matters*. The Stroke Association; 2010.

## Data sharing statement

Data are available from the chief investigator, Professor Catherine Sackley, at [catherine.sackley@kcl.ac.uk](mailto:catherine.sackley@kcl.ac.uk)



## References

1. Office for National Statistics (ONS). *Mortality in England and Wales: Average Life Span, 2010*. London: ONS; 2012. URL: [www.ons.gov.uk/ons/dcp171776\\_292196.pdf](http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/dcp171776_292196.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
2. Care Quality Commission. *The State of Health Care and Adult Social Care In England*. London: The Stationery Office; 2013. URL: [www.cqc.org.uk/sites/default/files/media/documents/cqc\\_soc\\_report\\_2013\\_lores2.pdf](http://www.cqc.org.uk/sites/default/files/media/documents/cqc_soc_report_2013_lores2.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
3. Department of Health. *A New Ambition for Old Age – Next Steps in Implementing the National Service Framework for Older People*. London: Department of Health; 2006. URL: [www.psige.org/public/files/A%20New%20Ambition%20for%20Old%20Age.pdf](http://www.psige.org/public/files/A%20New%20Ambition%20for%20Old%20Age.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
4. Bray H. Office for National Statistics 2006-based national population projections for the UK and constituent countries. *Popul Trends* 2008;**131**:8–18.
5. Townsend N, Wickramasinghe K, Bhatnager P, Smolina K, Nichols M, Leal J, *et al*. *Coronary Heart Disease Statistics 2012 Edition*. London: British Heart Foundation; 2012. URL: [www.bhf.org.uk/publications/view-publication.aspx?ps=1002097](http://www.bhf.org.uk/publications/view-publication.aspx?ps=1002097) (accessed January 2014).
6. NHS Choices. *Transient Ischaemic Attack (TIA)*. London: NHS Choices; 2013. URL: [www.nhs.uk/conditions/transient-ischaemic-attack/Pages/Introduction.aspx](http://www.nhs.uk/conditions/transient-ischaemic-attack/Pages/Introduction.aspx) (accessed February 2014).
7. Murray CJL, Vos T, Lozano R, Naghavi M, Flaxman AD, Michaud C, *et al*. Disability-adjusted life years (DALYs) for 291 diseases and injuries in 21 regions, 1990–2010: a systematic analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2010. *Lancet* 2012;**380**:2197–223. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(12\)61689-4](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(12)61689-4)
8. Feigin VL, Forouzanfar MH, Krishnamurthi R, Mensah GA, Connor M, Bennett DA, *et al*. Global and regional burden of stroke during 1990–2010: findings from the Global Burden of Disease Study 2010. *Lancet* 2014;**383**:245–55. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(13\)61953-4](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(13)61953-4)
9. Krishnamurthi RV, Feigin VL, Forouzanfar MH, Mensah GA, Connor M, Bennett DA, *et al*. Global and regional burden of first-ever ischaemic and haemorrhagic stroke during 1990–2010: findings from the Global Burden of Disease Study 2010. *Lancet Glob Health* 2013;**1**:e259–e81. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S2214-109X\(13\)70089-5](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S2214-109X(13)70089-5)
10. Adamson J, Beswick A, Ebrahim S. Is stroke the most common cause of disability? *J Stroke Cerebrovasc Dis* 2004;**13**:171–7. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jstrokecerebrovasdis.2004.06.003>
11. National Audit Office. *Progress in Improving Stroke Care*. London: The Stationery Office; 2010. URL: [www.nao.org.uk/report/department-of-health-progress-in-improving-stroke-care/](http://www.nao.org.uk/report/department-of-health-progress-in-improving-stroke-care/) (accessed 17 February 2014).
12. Royal College of Physicians. *National Sentinel Stroke Clinical Audit 2010 Round 7: Public Report for England, Wales and Northern Ireland*. London: Royal College of Physicians; 2012. URL: [http://www.rcplondon.ac.uk/sites/default/files/national-sentinel-stroke-audit-2010-public-report-and-appendices\\_0.pdf](http://www.rcplondon.ac.uk/sites/default/files/national-sentinel-stroke-audit-2010-public-report-and-appendices_0.pdf) (accessed 17 February 2014).
13. Stroke Association. *Don't Forget About Care Home Residents*. London: Stroke Association. URL: [www.stroke.org.uk/research/achievements/carehomes](http://www.stroke.org.uk/research/achievements/carehomes) (accessed 16 September 2013).
14. Care Quality Commission. *Care Homes*. London: Care Quality Commission. URL: [www.cqc.org.uk/about-us/services-we-regulate/care-homes](http://www.cqc.org.uk/about-us/services-we-regulate/care-homes) (accessed 17 February 2014).
15. Yap LK, Au SY, Ang YH, Kwan KY, Ng SC, Ee CH. Who are the residents of a nursing home in Singapore? *Singapore Med J* 2003;**44**:65–73.



16. Centre for Policy and Aging. *A Profile of Residents in Bupa Care Homes: Results from the 2012 Bupa Census*. London: Centre for Policy and Aging; 2012. URL: [www.cpa.org.uk/information/reviews/Bupa-Census-2012.pdf](http://www.cpa.org.uk/information/reviews/Bupa-Census-2012.pdf).
17. Bowman C, Whistler J, Ellerby M. A national census of care home residents. *Age Ageing* 2004;**33**:561–6. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ageing/afh177>
18. Macdonald A, Cooper B. Long-term care and dementia services: an impending crisis. *Age Ageing* 2007;**36**:16–22. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ageing/afl126>
19. Department of Health. *National Service Framework for Older People*. London: Department of Health; 2001. URL: [www.gov.uk/government/publications/quality-standards-for-care-services-for-older-people](http://www.gov.uk/government/publications/quality-standards-for-care-services-for-older-people) (accessed 17 February 2014).
20. Royal College of Physicians. *Enhancing the Health of Older People in Long-term Care: Clinical Guidelines*. London: Royal College of Physicians; 1998.
21. Cowman S, Royston M, Hickey A, Horgan F, McGee H, O'Neill D. Stroke and nursing home care: a national survey of nursing homes. *BMC Geriatr* 2010;**10**:4. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1186/1471-2318-10-4>
22. Department of Health. *Our Health, Our Care, Our Say: A New Direction for Community Services*. London: Department of Health; 2006. URL: [www.wfot.org/Portals/0/PDF/STATEMENT%20ON%20OCCUPATIONAL%20THERAPY%20300811.pdf](http://www.wfot.org/Portals/0/PDF/STATEMENT%20ON%20OCCUPATIONAL%20THERAPY%20300811.pdf) (accessed 14 February 2014).
23. Department of Health. *Prioritising Need in the Context of Putting People First: A Whole System Approach to Eligibility for Social Care – Guidance on Eligibility Criteria for Adult Social Care, England 2010*. London: Department of Health; 2010. URL: [http://webarhive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20130107105354/http://www.dh.gov.uk/prod\\_consum\\_dh/groups/dh\\_digitalassets/@dh/@en/@ps/documents/digitalasset/dh\\_113155.pdf](http://webarhive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20130107105354/http://www.dh.gov.uk/prod_consum_dh/groups/dh_digitalassets/@dh/@en/@ps/documents/digitalasset/dh_113155.pdf) (accessed 12 February 2014).
24. Social Care Institute for Excellence. *Fair Access to Care Services (FACS): Prioritising Eligibility for Care and Support*. London: Social Care Institute for Excellence; 2013. URL: [www.scie.org.uk/publications/guides/guide33/files/guide33.pdf](http://www.scie.org.uk/publications/guides/guide33/files/guide33.pdf) (accessed January 2014).
25. Joseph Rowntree Foundation. *Older People's Vision for Long-term Care*. London: Joseph Rowntree Foundation; 2009. URL: [www.cpa.org.uk/ltc/older-people-vision-for-care-full.pdf](http://www.cpa.org.uk/ltc/older-people-vision-for-care-full.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
26. Royal College of Nursing. *Care Homes Under Pressure - An England Report. Policy Briefing 04/2010*. London: Royal College of Nursing; 2010. URL: [www.rcn.org.uk/\\_\\_data/assets/pdf\\_file/0006/314547/Policy\\_Report-Care\\_Homes\\_under\\_pressure\\_final\\_web.pdf](http://www.rcn.org.uk/__data/assets/pdf_file/0006/314547/Policy_Report-Care_Homes_under_pressure_final_web.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
27. Care Quality Commission. *Health Care in Care Homes: A Special Review of the Provision of Health Care to Those in Care Homes*. London: Care Quality Commission; 2012. URL: [www.cqc.org.uk/sites/default/files/media/documents/health\\_care\\_in\\_care\\_homes\\_cqc\\_march\\_2012.pdf](http://www.cqc.org.uk/sites/default/files/media/documents/health_care_in_care_homes_cqc_march_2012.pdf) (accessed September 2013).
28. Yerxa EJ, Clark F, Frank G, Jackson J, Parham D, Pierce D, et al. An Introduction to Occupational Science, a Foundation for Occupational Therapy in the 21st Century. In Johnson JA, Yerxa EJ, editors. *Occupational Science: The Foundation for New Models of Practice*. New York, NY: The Haworth Press; 1989.
29. College of Occupational Therapists. *Activity Provision Benchmarking: Good Practice in Care Homes*. London: College of Occupational Therapists; 2007. URL: [www.napa-activities.co.uk/downloads/Activity\\_Provision1.pdf](http://www.napa-activities.co.uk/downloads/Activity_Provision1.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
30. World Health Organization. *International Classification of Functioning, Disability and Health (ICF)*. Geneva: World Health Organization; 2001. URL: [www.who.int/classifications/icf/icf\\_more/en/](http://www.who.int/classifications/icf/icf_more/en/) (accessed April 2014).

31. College of Occupational Therapists. *From Interface to Integration: A Strategy for modernising Occupational Therapy Service in Local Health and Social Care Communities*. London: College of Occupational Therapists; 2002. URL: [www.cot.co.uk/strategic-plans/interface-integration](http://www.cot.co.uk/strategic-plans/interface-integration) (accessed 12 February 2014).
32. Paterson M, Higgs J, Wilcox S. Developing expertise in judgement artistry in occupational therapy practice. *Br J Occup Ther* 2006;**69**:115–23. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/030802260606900304>
33. Duncan PW. Synthesis of intervention trials to improve motor recovery following stroke. *Top Stroke Rehabil* 1997;**3**:1–20.
34. Legg L, Drummond A, Leonardi-Bee J, Gladman JRF, Corr S, Donkervoort M, et al. Occupational therapy for patients with problems in personal activities of daily living after stroke: systematic review of randomised trials. *BMJ* 2007;**335**:922. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.39343.466863.55>
35. Boniface G, Mason M, Macintyre J, Synan C, Riley J. The effectiveness of local authority social services' occupational therapy for older people in Great Britain: a critical literature review. *Br J Occup Ther* 2013;**76**:538–47. <http://dx.doi.org/10.4276/030802213X13861576675240>
36. National Institute for Health and Care Excellence (NICE). *Stroke Rehabilitation: Long Term Rehabilitation After Stroke*. London: NICE; 2013. URL: <http://guidance.nice.org.uk/CG162> (accessed 4 February 2014).
37. Walker MF, Leonardi-Bee J, Bath P, Langhorne P, Dewey M, Corr S, et al. Individual patient data meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials of community occupational therapy for stroke patients. *Stroke* 2004;**35**:2226–32. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/01.STR.0000137766.17092.fb>
38. Sprangers MA, de Regt EB, Andries F, van Agt HM, Bijl RV, de Boer JB, et al. Which chronic conditions are associated with better or poorer quality of life? *J Clin Epidemiol* 2000;**53**:895–907. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0895-4356\(00\)00204-3](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0895-4356(00)00204-3)
39. Barodawala S, Kesavan S, Young J. A survey of physiotherapy and occupational therapy provision in UK nursing homes. *Clin Rehabil* 2001;**15**:607–10. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1191/0269215501cr454oa>
40. Sackley C, Hoppitt T, Cardoso K, Levin S. The availability and use of allied health care in care homes in the Midlands, UK. *Int J Ther Rehabil* 2009;**16**:218–24. <http://dx.doi.org/10.12968/ijtr.2009.16.4.41195>
41. Sackley C, Gatt J, Walker M. The use of rehabilitation services by private nursing homes in Nottingham. *Age Ageing* 2001;**30**:532–3. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ageing/30.6.532>
42. Intercollegiate Stroke Working Party. *National Clinical Guideline for Stroke, 4th edition*. London: Royal College of Physicians; 2012. URL: [www.rcplondon.ac.uk/sites/default/files/national-clinical-guidelines-for-stroke-fourth-edition.pdf](http://www.rcplondon.ac.uk/sites/default/files/national-clinical-guidelines-for-stroke-fourth-edition.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
43. Dworzynski K, Ritchie G, Fenu E, MacDermott K, Playford ED. Rehabilitation after stroke: summary of NICE guidance. *BMJ* 2013;**346**:f3615. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.f3615>
44. Brown RD Jr, Ransom J, Hass S, Petty GW, O'Fallon WM, Whisnant JP, et al. Use of nursing home after stroke and dependence on stroke severity: a population-based analysis. *Stroke* 1999;**30**:924–9. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/01.STR.30.5.924>
45. Sackley C, Levin S, Cardoso K, Hoppitt T. Observations of activity levels and social interaction in a residential care setting. *Int J Ther Rehabil* 2006;**13**:370–3. <http://dx.doi.org/10.12968/ijtr.2006.13.8.370>
46. Sackley C, Brittle N, Patel S, Ellins J, Scott M, Wright C, et al. The prevalence of joint contractures, pressure sores, painful shoulder, other pain, falls, and depression in the year after a severely disabling stroke. *Stroke* 2008;**39**:3329–34. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/STROKEAHA.108.518563>

47. Sackley C, van den Berg M, Lett K, Patel S, Hollands K, Wright C, *et al*. Effects of a physiotherapy and occupational therapy intervention on mobility and activity in care home residents: a cluster randomised controlled trial. *BMJ* 2009;**339**:670–2. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.b3123>
48. Sackley C, Wade D, Mant D, Atkinson J, Yudkin P, Cardoso K, *et al*. Cluster randomized pilot controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke in UK care homes. *Stroke* 2006;**37**:2336–41. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/01.STR.0000237124.20596.92>
49. Sackley C, Rodriguez N, van den Berg M, Badger F, Wright C, Besemer J, *et al*. A phase II exploratory cluster randomized controlled trial of a group mobility training and staff education intervention to promote urinary continence in UK care homes. *Clin Rehabil* 2008;**22**:714–21. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/0269215508089058>
50. Crocker T, Forster A, Young J, Brown L, Ozer S, Smith J, *et al*. Physical rehabilitation for older people in long-term care. *Cochrane Database of System Rev* 2013;**2**:CD004294. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/14651858.cd004294.pub3>
51. Crocker T, Young J, Forster A, Brown L, Ozer S, Greenwood DC. The effect of physical rehabilitation on activities of daily living in older residents of long-term care facilities: systematic review with meta-analysis. *Age Ageing* 2013;**42**:682–8. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ageing/aft133>
52. Fletcher-Smith JC, Walker MF, Cogley CS, Steultjens EM, Sackley CM. Occupational therapy for care home residents with stroke. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev* 2013;**6**:CD010116. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/14651858.cd010116.pub2>
53. Teresi J, Abrams R, Holmes D, Ramirez M, Eimicke J. Prevalence of depression and depression recognition in nursing homes. *Soc Psychiatry Psychiatr Epidemiol* 2001;**36**:613–20. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/s127-001-8202-7>
54. Drageset J, Eide GE, Ranhoff AH. Depression is associated with poor functioning in activities of daily living among nursing home residents without cognitive impairment. *J Clin Nurs* 2011;**20**:3111–18. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2702.2010.03663.x>
55. Kramer D, Allgaier AK, Fejtikova S, Mergl R, Hegerl U. Depression in nursing homes: prevalence, recognition, and treatment. *Int J Psychiatry Med* 2009;**39**:345–58. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2190/PM.39.4.a>
56. Mozley CG, Challis D, Sutcliffe C, Bagley H, Burns A, Huxley P, *et al*. Psychiatric symptomatology in elderly people admitted to nursing and residential homes. *Aging Ment Health* 2000;**4**:136–41. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/13607860050008655>
57. Sutcliffe C, Burns A, Challis D, Mozley CG, Cordingley L, Bagley H, *et al*. Depressed mood, cognitive impairment, and survival in older people admitted to care homes in England. *Am J Geriatr Psychiatry* 2007;**15**:708–15. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1097/JGP.0b013e3180381537>
58. Stroke Association. *Depression After Stroke*. London: Stroke Association; 2012. URL: [www.stroke.org.uk/sites/default/files/Depression%20after%20stroke\\_0.pdf](http://www.stroke.org.uk/sites/default/files/Depression%20after%20stroke_0.pdf) (accessed February 2014).
59. Eisses AM, Kluiters H, Jongenelis K, Pot AM, Beekman AT, Ormel J. Care staff training in detection of depression in residential homes for the elderly: randomised trial. *Br J Psychiatry* 2005;**186**:404–9. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1192/bjp.186.5.404>
60. Mozley CG, Schneider J, Cordingley L, Molineux M, Duggan S, Hart C, *et al*. The care home activity project: does introducing an occupational therapy programme reduce depression in care homes? *Aging Ment Health* 2007;**11**:99–107. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/13607860600637810>
61. Guyatt GH, Feeny DH, Patrick DL. Measuring health-related quality of life. *Ann Intern Med* 1993;**118**:622–9. <http://dx.doi.org/10.7326/0003-4819-118-8-199304150-00009>

62. Patrick DL, Erickson P. *Health Status and Health Policy: Quality of Life in Health Care Evaluation and Resource Allocation*. New York, NY: Oxford University Press; 1993.
63. ENRICH. *Enabling Research in Care Homes. Understanding Care Homes*. London: National Institute for Health Research; 2013. URL: [www.enrich.dendron.nihr.ac.uk/research-community/understanding-care-homes.html](http://www.enrich.dendron.nihr.ac.uk/research-community/understanding-care-homes.html) (accessed 17 February 2014).
64. Help the Aged, the National Care Forum, and the National Care Homes Research and Development Forum. *My Home Life: Quality of Life in Care Homes*. London: Help the Aged; 2007. URL: [www.scie.org.uk/publications/guides/guide15/files/myhomelife-summary.pdf](http://www.scie.org.uk/publications/guides/guide15/files/myhomelife-summary.pdf) (accessed March 2014).
65. Campbell MJ. Extending CONSORT to include cluster trials. *BMJ* 2004;**328**:654–5. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.328.7441.654>
66. Daffertshofer M, Mielke O, Pullwitt A, Felsenstein M, Hennerici M. Transient ischemic attacks are more than 'ministrokes'. *Stroke* 2004;**35**:2453–8. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/01.STR.0000144050.90132.8e>
67. van Wijk I, Lindeman E, Kappelle LJ, van Gijn J, Koudstaal PJ, Gorter JW, *et al*. Functional status and use of healthcare facilities in long-term survivors of transient ischaemic attack or minor ischaemic stroke. *J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry* 2006;**77**:1238–43. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/jnnp.2006.089391>
68. Great Britain. *Mental Capacity Act 2005*. London: The Stationery Office; 2005.
69. Puffer S, Torgerson DJ, Watson J. Evidence for risk of bias in cluster randomised trials: review of recent trials published in three general medical journals. *BMJ* 2003;**327**:785–7. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.327.7418.785>
70. Giraudeau B, Ravaud P. Preventing bias in cluster randomised trials. *PLOS Med* 2009;**6**:e1000065. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1371/journal.pmed.1000065>
71. Sackley CM, Burton C, Herron-Marx S, Lett K, Mant J, Roalfe A, *et al*. A cluster randomised controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK care homes (OTCH): study protocol. *BMC Neurol* 2012;**12**:52. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1186/1471-2377-12-52>
72. van den Berg M, Lett K, Sackley C. A workshop to maintain residents' mobility and activity. *Nurs Times* 2006;**102**:32–4.
73. Sackley C, Atkinson J, Walker M. Occupational therapy in nursing and residential care settings: a description of a randomised controlled trial intervention. *Br J Occup Ther* 2004;**67**:104–10. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/030802260406700302>
74. Syder D BR, Parker M, Boddy M. *Sheffield Screening Test for Acquired Language Disorders*. Windsor: NFER Nelson; 1993.
75. Folstein MF, Folstein SE, McHugh PR. 'Mini-mental state'. A practical method for grading the cognitive state of patients for the clinician. *J Psychiatr Res* 1975;**12**:189–98. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0022-3956\(75\)90026-6](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0022-3956(75)90026-6)
76. Mahoney FI, Barthel DW. Functional evaluation: the Barthel Index. *Md State Med J* 1965;**14**:61–5.
77. Gompertz P, Pound P, Ebrahim S. A postal version of the Barthel Index. *Clin Rehabil* 1994;**8**:233–9. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/026921559400800308>
78. Collin C, Wade DT, Davies S, Horne V. The Barthel ADL Index: a reliability study. *Int Disabil Stud* 1988;**10**:61–3. <http://dx.doi.org/10.3109/09638288809164103>

79. Wright J, Cross J, Lamb S. Physiotherapy outcome measures for rehabilitation of elderly people: responsiveness to change of the Rivermead Mobility Index and Barthel Index. *Physiotherapy* 1998;**84**:216–21. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0031-9406\(05\)65552-6](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0031-9406(05)65552-6)
80. Sulter G, Steen C, De Keyser J. Use of the Barthel index and modified Rankin scale in acute stroke trials. *Stroke* 1999;**30**:1538–41. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/01.STR.30.8.1538>
81. Kasner SE. Clinical interpretation and use of stroke scales. *Lancet Neurol* 2006;**5**:603–12. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S1474-4422\(06\)70495-1](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S1474-4422(06)70495-1)
82. Hsieh YW, Wang CH, Wu SC, Chen PC, Sheu CF, Hsieh CL. Establishing the minimal clinically important difference of the Barthel Index in stroke patients. *Neurorehabil Neural Repair* 2007;**21**:233–8. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/1545968306294729>
83. Collen FM, Wade DT, Robb GF, Bradshaw CM. The Rivermead Mobility Index: a further development of the Rivermead Motor Assessment. *Int Disabil Stud* 1991;**13**:50–4. <http://dx.doi.org/10.3109/03790799109166684>
84. Yesavage JA, Brink TL, Rose TL, Lum O, Huang V, Adey M, et al. Development and validation of a geriatric depression screening scale: a preliminary report. *J Psychiatr Res* 1982;**17**:37–49. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0022-3956\(82\)90033-4](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0022-3956(82)90033-4)
85. Sheikh J, Yesavage J. Geriatric Depression Scale (GDS): recent evidence and development of a shorter version. *Clin Gerontol* 1986;**5**:165–73. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1300/J018v05n01\\_09](http://dx.doi.org/10.1300/J018v05n01_09)
86. Cumming TB, Thrift AG, Collier JM, et al. Very early mobilization after stroke fast-tracks return to walking: further results from the phase II AVERT randomized controlled trial. *Stroke* 2011;**42**:153–8. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1161/STROKEAHA.110.594598>
87. Folstein MF, Folstein SE, McHugh PR, Fanjiang G. *Mini-Mental State Examination: User's Guide*. Lutz, FL: Psychological Assessment Resources; 2001.
88. Masterson-Algar P, Burton CR, Rycroft-Malone J, Sackley CM, Walker MF. Towards a programme theory for fidelity in the evaluation of complex interventions. *J Eval Clin Pract* 2014;**20**:445–52. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1111/jep.12174>
89. National Institute for Health and Care Excellence (NICE). *Guide to the Methods of Technology Appraisal*. London: NICE; 2013.
90. Health and Social Care Information Centre. *NHS Staff Earnings Estimates*. London: Health and Social Care Information Centre; 2012. URL: [www.ic.nhs.uk/statistics-and-data-collections/workforce/nhs-staff-earnings](http://www.ic.nhs.uk/statistics-and-data-collections/workforce/nhs-staff-earnings) (accessed May 2013).
91. Curtis L. *Unit Costs of Health and Social Care 2011*. Canterbury: PSSRU, University of Canterbury; 2011.
92. NHS Employers. *Mileage Allowances*. London: NHS Employers; 2012. URL: <http://www.nhsemployers.org/your-workforce/pay-and-reward/nhs-terms-and-conditions/nhs-terms-and-conditions-of-service-handbook/mileage-allowances> (accessed July 2014).
93. Department of Health. *NHS Reference Costs 2011–12*. London: Department of Health; 2012. URL: [www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/213060/2011-12-reference-costs-publication.pdf](http://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/213060/2011-12-reference-costs-publication.pdf) (accessed July 2014).
94. Netten A. New Developments and Changes in Guidance on the Discount Rate. In Netten A, Curtis L, editors. *Unit Costs of Health and Social Care*. University of Kent, Kent: Personal Social Sciences Research Unit; 2003. pp. 7–14.
95. HM Treasury. *The Green Book: Appraisal and Evaluation in Central Government: Treasury Guidance*. London: The Stationery Office; 2003.

96. The EuroQol Group. EuroQol – a new facility for the measurement of health-related quality of life. *Health Policy* 1990;**16**:199–208. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0168-8510\(90\)90421-9](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0168-8510(90)90421-9)
97. Borowiak E, Kostka T. Predictors of quality of life in older people living at home and in institutions. *Aging Clin Exp Res* 2004;**16**:212–20. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/BF03327386>
98. Underwood M, Lamb SE, Eldridge S, Sheehan B, Slowther A, Spencer A, *et al.* Exercise for depression in care home residents: a randomised controlled trial with cost-effectiveness analysis (OPERA). *Health Technol Assess* 2013;**17**(18). <http://dx.doi.org/10.3310/hta17180>
99. Dolan P, Gudex C, Kind P, Williams A. *A Social Tariff for EuroQol: Results from a UK General Population Survey*. York: Centre for Health Economics, University of York; 1995. URL: <http://www.york.ac.uk/media/che/documents/papers/discussionpapers/CHE%20Discussion%20Paper%20138.pdf> (accessed October 2013).
100. Manca A, Hawkins N, Sculpher MJ. Estimating mean QALYs in trial-based cost-effectiveness analysis: the importance of controlling for baseline utility. *Health Econ* 2005;**14**:487–96. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/hec.944>
101. Fenwick E, Claxton K, Sculpher M. Representing uncertainty: the role of cost-effectiveness acceptability curves. *Health Econ* 2001;**10**:779–87. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/hec.635>
102. Little RJ, Rubin DB. *Statistical Analysis with Missing Data*. Hoboken, NJ: John Wiley & Sons; 2002.
103. Ratcliffe J, Longworth L, Young T, Bryan S, Burroughs A, Buxton M. Assessing health-related quality of life pre- and post-liver transplantation: a prospective multicenter study. *Liver Transpl* 2002;**8**:263–70. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1053/jlts.2002.31345>
104. Donner A, Klar N. Pitfalls of and controversies in cluster randomization trials. *Am J Public Health* 2004;**94**:416–22. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2105/AJPH.94.3.416>
105. Bell BA, Morgan GB, Kromey JD, Ferron JM. *The Impact of Small Cluster Size on Multilevel Models: A Monte Carlo Examination of Two-Level Models with Binary and Continuous Predictors*. JSM Proceedings, Survey Research Methods Section. Alexandria, VA: American Statistical Association; 2010.
106. Sauzet O, Wright KC, Marston L, Brocklehurst P, Peacock JL. Modelling the hierarchical structure in datasets with very small clusters: a simulation study to explore the effect of the proportion of clusters when the outcome is continuous. *Stat Med* 2013;**32**:1429–38. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/sim.5638>
107. Lievesley N, Bowman C, Crosby G. *The Changing Role of Care Homes*. London: Bupa and Centre for Policy on Ageing; 2011. URL: [www.cpa.org.uk/information/reviews/changingroleofcarehomes.pdf](http://www.cpa.org.uk/information/reviews/changingroleofcarehomes.pdf) (accessed September 2013).
108. Damian J, Pastor-Barriuso R, Valderrama-Gama E, de Pedro-Cuesta J. Factors associated with falls among older adults living in institutions. *BMC Geriatr* 2013;**13**:6. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1186/1471-2318-13-6>
109. Rapp K, Becker C, Cameron ID, König H-H, Büchele G. Epidemiology of falls in residential aged care: analysis of more than 70,000 falls from residents of Bavarian nursing homes. *J Am Med Dir Assoc* 2012;**13**:187.e1–e6. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jamda.2011.06.011>
110. Whitney J, Close JCT, Jackson SHD, Lord SR. Understanding risk of falls in people with cognitive impairment living in residential care. *J Am Med Dir Assoc* 2012;**13**:535–40. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jamda.2012.03.009>
111. Underwood M, Lamb SE, Eldridge S, Sheehan B, Slowther AM, Spencer A, *et al.* Exercise for depression in elderly residents of care homes: a cluster-randomised controlled trial. *Lancet* 2013;**382**:41–9. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(13\)60649-2](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(13)60649-2)

112. Kerse N, Peri K, Robinson E, Wilkinson T, Von Randow M, Kiata L, *et al.* Does a functional activity programme improve function, quality of life, and falls for residents in long term care? Cluster randomised controlled trial. *BMJ* 2008;**337**:912–15. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.a1445>
113. The Health Foundation. *Helping Measure Person-Centred Care*. London: The Health Foundation; 2014. URL: [www.health.org.uk/public/cms/75/76/313/4697/Helping%20measure%20person-centred%20care.pdf?realName=lnet6X.pdf](http://www.health.org.uk/public/cms/75/76/313/4697/Helping%20measure%20person-centred%20care.pdf?realName=lnet6X.pdf) (accessed 20 March 2014).
114. Dolan P. Modeling valuations for EuroQol health states. *Med Care* 1997;**35**:1095–108. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1097/00005650-199711000-00002>

## Appendix 1 General practitioner's letter requesting confirmation of participant eligibility

Study Number: REC 09/H1210/88

**Study Title** 'CLUSTER RANDOMISED CONTROLLED TRIAL OF AN OCCUPATIONAL THERAPY INTERVENTION FOR RESIDENTS WITH STROKE IN UK CARE-HOMES (ACRONYM-OTCH).'

Dear «PM\_Title» «PM\_surname»

«PracticeName» has previously been notified of patient/s involved in the above research trial. The patient/s have consented to take part in the trial and agreed you should be notified of such. Copy of signed consent form/s enclosed.

We would be grateful if you would verify their eligibility for the trial by completing the enclosed GP Confirmation Form to confirm diagnosis of stroke or TIA. Please complete for all patients listed even if they have moved away from your practice or have passed away. Alternatively please contact us to arrange a convenient time to gather the information over the telephone. In addition it would also be appreciated if you were to provide us with a copy of their current prescription medication for completeness of our records. This information will be anonymised upon receipt; however, should you wish to oversee this, please write the appropriate Participant ID (to be found on the GP confirmation form and Consent Form) on the corresponding medication list.

We enclose a freepost envelope for the return of the completed GP Confirmation Form and prescription medication details and would very much appreciate their return by (insert required date)

Should you have any queries please do not hesitate to contact a member of the team otherwise we look forward to hearing from you in due course.

Yours sincerely,

**OTCH Trial Manager**



**GP practice diagnosis form returned to the research team****GP CONFIRMATION FORM – «PracticeName»****RETURN COMPLETED FORM TO THE OTCH STUDY TEAM IN THE  
REPLY PAID ENVELOPE SUPPLIED**

COMPLETED BY:

Name.....

Position.....

Date.....

**PLEASE COMPLETE AND RETURN FOR ALL PATIENTS LISTED  
REGARDLESS OF WHETHER THEY HAVE SUBSEQUENTLY LEFT THE  
PRACTICE OR PASSED AWAY. RETURN COMPLETED FORM TO THE  
OTCH STUDY TEAM IN THE REPLY PAID ENVELOPE SUPPLIED**

| Participant ID | Care Home  | Patient on QOF Stroke 1 Register? (✓) | If no, what evidence of stroke or TIA is detailed in medical history (please complete) | Copy current prescription enclosed (✓) |
|----------------|------------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| «ID»           | «HomeName» |                                       |                                                                                        |                                        |
| «ID»           | «HomeName» |                                       |                                                                                        |                                        |
| «ID»           | «HomeName» |                                       |                                                                                        |                                        |

## Appendix 2 Occupational therapy information leaflet

### What is Occupational Therapy?

Occupational Therapy helps a person to achieve health and well-being through taking part in everyday tasks, such as dressing.

The therapist's knowledge of adapting activities and surroundings is used to help people achieve the things they want to do and promote safety.

What will it involve?

The Occupational Therapist will be working with residents to help them carry out day-to-day activities such as:

- Moving around the home
- Dressing and grooming
- Washing, bathing or showering
- Eating and drinking

### The OT in Care Homes study

At the start of the study homes will be divided into 2 groups, one group will receive the services of an occupational therapist for about 10 weeks. The other group will continue as before during the study but will receive staff training at the end.

Full details of the study are available from

*[contact details removed]*

### What would happen if I take part?

A plan will be agreed between the resident and the occupational therapist/s. The aim is to help the resident achieve what they want to do. It will not involve anything they do not want to work on. It may include any of the following:

- Information and advice
  - Ways of managing both for the resident and their carers
- Activity and treatment
  - Relearning ways of doing activities or trying new methods
  - Activities aimed at improving the residents' abilities, they may be asked to practice between sessions
  - Techniques to Increase/maintain mobility

- Equipment to help them manage
  - Walking aids
  - Equipment to help the resident with activities such as washing and eating.
- Home adaptations
  - Advice on layout of room furniture for ease of use
  - Advice to reduce hazards
  - Supply grab rails
- Wheelchairs
  - Advice on mobility, posture and comfort
- Seating
  - Dining room chair
  - Armchair
- Health and safety promotion
  - Reducing the risk of falls
  - Increasing/maintaining activity levels
- Referrals
  - Referrals can be made to other specialists according to the residents' wishes and needs

### **Benefits of taking part**

It is hoped that the time spent with the therapists will help the residents' mobility and give them more choice over their day to day activities, in a safe and knowledgeable way.

For further information about Occupational Therapy please contact:

*[contact details removed].*

## Appendix 3 Participant information sheet

### Study Title 'Cluster randomised controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke in UK care-homes'

Study Number: REC09/H1210/88

#### *What is the purpose of the study?*

This 4 year-long study is being carried out to assess the value of providing a targeted course of occupational therapy to people living in a residential or nursing home after stroke. This service has been found to be of value to people living in their own homes, and to people after a stroke. It has been found to be helpful in terms of improving their independence, their ability to take part in everyday activities, and their mobility. However, occupational therapy is less readily available to people living in residential or nursing homes.

#### *Why have I been chosen?*

The service is being provided in the way that it would if it were part of the National Health Service (NHS) or Social Services. Consequently, many of the residents of your home are being invited to take part.

#### *Do I have to take part?*

It is up to you to decide whether or not to take part. If you do decide to take part you would be given this information sheet to keep and be asked to sign a consent form. If you decide to take part you are still free to withdraw at any time and without giving a reason. This would not affect the standard of care you receive.

#### *What would happen to me if I take part?*

All the homes that participate in the study will either receive the service of an occupational therapist or not for a three month period (on top of any services the home currently receives). However, the computer will randomly decide, as if by the toss of a coin, whether your home receives the therapy.

#### *What do I have to do and what does the therapist do?*

If you decide to take part, you will be assessed four times-at 0 months, 3 months, 6 months and finally at 12 months. You may be seen by an occupational therapist, who will deliver therapy according to your needs. The assessments will ask you various questions about your day to day activities. The initial assessments will also look at your communication and clarity of thought.

The therapists providing the service will ask you about your ability to take part in day to day activities and, if the therapist feels that he/she can help you to keep your mobility and or prevent you from losing your independence, they will suggest one of a number of things to help. This may include:

- Providing a piece of equipment or adapting something (such as raising the height of your chair)
- Providing advice
- Providing activities, which he/she will practice with you and ask you to continue to practice between visits
- Providing exercises for you to practice.

The therapists will arrange a time that is convenient for you and this would not restrict your lifestyle in any way. The therapists providing the therapy would be visiting your place of residence for about 3 months, but as an individual you may only be seen a few times (depending on your needs).

***What are the disadvantages or risks of taking part?***

The services of an occupational therapist are not thought to put individuals at risk. The therapists would not ask you to do things that you do not want to and you are free to stop at any time. At worst, the services the therapist offers may not have any measurable benefits.

***What are the advantages of taking part?***

We hope that we can demonstrate that the services of an occupational therapist would be helpful to people living in either residential or nursing homes after a stroke. However, this cannot be guaranteed. The information we get from this study may help us to help people participate in day to day activities more easily and maintain this ability for a longer period of time.

***What if new information becomes available?***

This is the largest study of its kind and will add to our knowledge, but other studies may be necessary before practice is changed. If information becomes available from other work, it will add to our knowledge, but this study will continue as planned.

***What happens when the research study stops?***

The occupational therapy service provided by this study will stop when the study finishes. However, the services provided by Social Services and the NHS will continue unaffected.

***What if something goes wrong?***

If you are harmed by taking part in this research project, there are no special compensation arrangements. If you are harmed due to someone's negligence, then you may have grounds for a legal action but you may have to pay for it. Regardless of this, if you wish to complain about any aspect of the way you have been approached or treated during the course of this study, the normal NHS complaints mechanisms may be available to you.

***What if there is a problem?***

If you have a concern about any aspect of this study, you should ask to speak to the researchers who will do their best to answer your questions. If you remain unhappy and wish to complain formally, you can do this by contacting [contact details removed].

***Will my taking part in this study be kept confidential?***

All information which is collected about you during the course of the research will be kept strictly confidential. Any information about you which leaves the hospital/surgery will have your name and address removed so that you cannot be recognised from it. Your General Practitioner (GP) and other therapists responsible for your care would be notified that you are taking part in the study (with your permission).

***What will happen to the results of the study?***

The results of the study will be presented to stroke survivors, NHS and Social Services staff and will be published in a scientific journal. Neither the presentations nor publications will identify individuals or homes who participated in the study.

***Who is organising and funding the research?***

The study is being funded by the National Institute for Health Research, part of the NHS.

***Who has reviewed this study?***

Coventry research ethics committee has reviewed this study.

***Who do I contact for further information?***

Please contact [contact details removed] for more information. You will be given a copy of the information sheet and a signed consent form to keep.

**Thank you for reading this.**

## Appendix 4 Participant consent form

Pt ID:

***CLUSTER RANDOMISED CONTROLLED TRIAL OF AN OCCUPATIONAL THERAPY  
INTERVENTION FOR RESIDENTS WITH STROKE IN UK CARE-HOMES  
(ACRONYM - OTCH).***

Care Home:

GP Practice:

Name of Researcher :

**Please initial box to indicate agreement**

- 1 I confirm that I have read and understood the information sheet dated 4<sup>th</sup> September 2010, version 3.0 for the above study and have had the opportunity to ask questions.
- 2 I understand that my participation is voluntary and that I am free to withdraw at any time, without giving any reason, without my medical care or legal rights being affected.
- 3 I understand that relevant sections of my medical notes and data collected during the study may be looked at by individuals from the OTCH coordinating centre, from regulatory authorities or from the NHS Trust, where it is relevant to my taking part in this research. I give permission for these individuals to have access to my records.
- 4 I agree to my GP being contacted and informed about my participation in this study.
- 5 I agree to take part in the above OTCH study.

|                               |       |           |
|-------------------------------|-------|-----------|
| _____                         | _____ |           |
| Name of Patient               | Date  | Signature |
| _____                         | _____ |           |
| Name of person taking consent | Date  | Signature |

(Original to be kept in care home records; one copy for patient; one copy for researcher site file)



## Appendix 5 Consultee information sheet

**S**tudy Number: REC09/H1210/88

### Study Title 'Cluster randomised controlled trial of an occupational therapy intervention for residents with stroke in UK care-homes (acronym – OTCH).'

#### *Invitation*

Your relative (it could also be a friend or someone you care for, but for brevity this document will use the term 'relative') is being invited to take part in a research study. Before you decide whether you agree to their participation it is important for you to understand why the research is being done and what it will involve. Please take time to read the following information carefully and discuss it with care home staff, friends, relatives and health care professionals if you wish. Ask us if there is anything that is not clear or if you would like more information. Do take the time to consider this request.

#### *Who can act as a consultee?*

Where people cannot take the decision to consent to be involved in a research project then a consultee must be appointed. A consultee can either be 'personal' or 'nominated'. A personal consultee is someone unconnected with the research who knows the potential research participant in a personal capacity and is able to advise on the person's wishes or feelings. This can be a friend, family member or court appointee. A 'nominated' consultee is someone unconnected with the research, appointed by the researcher, to advise the researcher about the person's wishes and feeling in relation to the project. This can be another health-care worker but they must not have any connection with the study. Before a nominated consultee is appointed, the researcher will take all reasonable steps to identify a personal consultee.

#### *What is the role of the consultee?*

The consultee advises the researcher on what the participant's wishes and feelings would be if they were able to consent for themselves, and on whether they should take part. The consultee does not give consent, only advice. The responsibility to decide whether the participant should be entered into the research lies ultimately with the researcher. Consultees will be provided with information about the research project and will be given the opportunity to discuss it and their role as consultee. All consultees must be able to understand their role and be willing to undertake it.

#### *How do I find out more if I am approached to be a consultee?*

Further information is available in the Department of Health's 'Guidance on nominating a consultee for research involving adults who lack capacity to consent'.

[http://www.dh.gov.uk/en/Publicationsandstatistics/Publications/PublicationsPolicyAndGuidance/DH\\_083131](http://www.dh.gov.uk/en/Publicationsandstatistics/Publications/PublicationsPolicyAndGuidance/DH_083131)

This is also available from the research team, please ask if you would like a copy.

#### *What is the purpose of the study?*

This four year-long study is being carried out to assess the value of providing a targeted course of occupational therapy to people living in a residential or nursing home after stroke. This service has been found to be of value to stroke survivors living in their own homes. It has been found to be helpful in terms of improving their independence, their ability to take part in everyday activities, and their mobility. However, occupational therapy is less readily available to people living in residential or nursing homes.



***Why has my relative been chosen?***

The service is being provided in the way that it would if it were part of the National Health Service (NHS) or Social Services. Consequently, many of the residents of this care home are being invited to take part.

***Does my relative have to take part?***

We would like you to think very carefully about whether or not this person would have wanted to join the study. If your opinion is that he/she would have decided to take part, you would be given this information sheet to keep and be asked to sign a form indicating your view allowing your relative to participate in the study. If you later decide that he/she no longer wishes to take part, please inform us and he/she will be withdrawn from the study. You do not need to give a reason and it will not affect the standard of care your relative receives.

***What will happen to my relative if they take part?***

All the homes that participate in the study will either receive the service of an occupational therapist or not for a three month period (on top of any existing services the home receives). However, the computer will randomly decide, as if by the toss of a coin, whether their home receives the therapy.

***What does my relative have to do and what does the therapist do?***

If you indicate that your relative would like to take part, they will be assessed four times-at 0 months (initial assessment), 3 months, 6 months and finally at 12 months by a researcher.

Your relative may be seen by an occupational therapist, who will deliver therapy according to their needs. The assessments will cover questions about day to day activities. The initial assessments will also look at their communication and clarity of thought.

If your relative's care home is allocated the service of an occupational therapist, the therapists providing the service will ask them about their ability to take part in day to day activities. Then, if the therapist feels that he/she can help them with their mobility and other day to day activities, they may suggest a number of things that could be helpful. This may include:

- Providing a piece of equipment or adapting something (such as a non-slip mat to stop their plate moving around the table)
- Providing advice
- Providing activities, which he/she will practice with the resident and ask them to continue to practice between visits
- Providing exercises for your relative to practice.

The therapists will arrange a time that is convenient for your relative and this would not restrict their lifestyle in any way. The therapists providing the therapy would be visiting the care home for about 3 months, but as an individual your relative may only be seen a few times (depending on their needs).

***What are the disadvantages or risks of taking part?***

There is no evidence that the services of an occupational therapist put individuals at risk. The therapists would not ask your relative to do things that he/she would not want to do. Your relative is free to stop at any time. At worst, the services the therapist offers may not be effective and so your relative would have no benefit from their visits.

***What are the advantages of taking part?***

We hope that we can demonstrate that the services of an occupational therapist would be helpful to people living in a care home after a stroke. However, this cannot be guaranteed. The information we get from this study may help us to help people participate in day to day activities more easily and maintain this ability for a longer period of time.

***What if new information becomes available?***

This is the largest study of its kind and will add to our knowledge, but other studies may be necessary before practice is changed. If information becomes available from other work, it will add to our knowledge, but this study will continue as planned.

***What happens when the research study stops?***

The occupational therapy service provided by this study will stop when the study finishes. However, the services provided by Social Services and the NHS will continue unaffected.

***What if something goes wrong?***

If your relative is harmed by taking part in this research project, there are no special compensation arrangements. If they are harmed due to someone's negligence, then they may have grounds for legal action but they may have to pay for it. Regardless of this, if you or your relative wish to complain about any aspect of the way you have been approached or treated during the course of this study, the normal NHS complaints mechanisms may be available to you.

***What if there is a problem?***

If you have a concern about any aspect of this study, you should ask to speak to the researchers who will do their best to answer your questions. If you remain unhappy and wish to complain formally, you can do this by contacting [contact details removed].

***Will their taking part in this study be kept confidential?***

All information which is collected about your relative during the course of the research will be kept strictly confidential. Any information about them which leaves the hospital/surgery will have their name and address removed so that they cannot be recognised from it. Your relative's General Practitioner (GP) and other therapists responsible for their care would be notified that they are taking part in the study (with their permission).

***What will happen to the results of the study?***

The results of the study will be presented to stroke survivors, NHS and Social Services staff, and will be published in a scientific journal. Neither the presentations nor publications will identify individuals or homes who participated in the study. (If you would like copies of the publications please inform [contact details removed] at the address below).

***Who is organising and funding the research?***

The study is being funded by the National Institute for Health Research, part of the NHS.

***Who has reviewed this study?***

Coventry research ethics committee has reviewed this study.

***Who do I contact for further information?***

Please contact [contact details removed] for more information.

You will be given a copy of the information sheet and a signed consent form to keep.

**Thank you for reading this.**



## Appendix 6 Consultee declaration form

Pt ID:

**CLUSTER RANDOMISED CONTROLLED TRIAL OF AN OCCUPATIONAL  
THERAPY INTERVENTION FOR RESIDENTS WITH STROKE IN UK CARE-  
HOMES (ACRONYM - OTCH).**

Care Home:

GP Practice:

Name of Researcher: Professor Catherine Sackley

I (Consultee  
name) \_\_\_\_\_

of (Address):  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

agree to the participation of (Participant's name)  
\_\_\_\_\_

of (Address): \_\_\_\_\_ into the OTCH Trial

**Please initial box to indicate agreement**

- 1 I the above named consultee have been consulted about the above named participant's participation in this research project. I have read and understand the consultee information sheet dated 4<sup>th</sup> September 2010, version 3.0 for the above study. I have had the opportunity to ask questions about the study and understand what is involved.
- 2 In my opinion he/she would have no objection to taking part in the above study.
- 3 I understand that I can request he/she is withdrawn from the study at any time, without giving any reason and without his/her care or legal rights being affected.
- 4 I understand that relevant sections of his/her care record, medical notes and data collected during the study may be looked at by responsible individuals from the OTCH coordinating centre, from regulatory authorities or from the NHS Trust, where it is relevant to their taking part in this research. I agree these individuals can have access to the above named participant's records.

5 I agree to their GP or other care professional being informed of their participation in the study.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Name of Consultee

\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature

Please indicate if personal  
consultee   
**or**  
nominated consultee

*Relationship to patient:* \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
Signature

\_\_\_\_\_  
Name of person taking consent

\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

(Original to be kept in care home records; 1 copy for patient; one copy for researcher site file)

OTCH Consultee Declaration Form v2.0 04Sept10.doc

## Appendix 7 Demographic front sheet

|                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                         |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Patient Details:                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| Forename .....                                                        | Surname .....                                                                                                                                                           |
| Pt ID                                                                 | <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> |
| Gender: <input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female | Date of birth (dd/mm/yyyy) __ / __ / ____                                                                                                                               |
| <b>Ethnicity:</b>                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>White</b>                                                          | <b>Mixed</b>                                                                                                                                                            |
| <input type="checkbox"/> British                                      | <input type="checkbox"/> White & Black Caribbean                                                                                                                        |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Irish                                        | <input type="checkbox"/> White & Black African                                                                                                                          |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Any other white background                   | <input type="checkbox"/> White & Asian                                                                                                                                  |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Any other mixed background                                                                                                                     |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Any other Asian background                                                                                                                     |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Indian                                                                                                                                         |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Pakistani                                                                                                                                      |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Bangladeshi                                                                                                                                    |
|                                                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Any other Asian background                                                                                                                     |
| <b>Black or Black British</b>                                         | <b>Other Ethnic Groups</b>                                                                                                                                              |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Caribbean                                    | <input type="checkbox"/> Chinese                                                                                                                                        |
| <input type="checkbox"/> African                                      | <input type="checkbox"/> Any other ethnic group                                                                                                                         |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Any other Black background                   | <input type="checkbox"/> Not stated                                                                                                                                     |
| Next of Kin:                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| Name .....                                                            | Relationship .....                                                                                                                                                      |
| Tel .....                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Address 1</b>                                                      | <input type="text"/>                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>Address 2</b>                                                      | <input type="text"/>                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>Town</b>                                                           | <input type="text"/>                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>County</b>                                                         | <input type="text"/>                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>Postcode</b>                                                       | <input type="text"/>                                                                                                                                                    |

**Residence details:**

|                       |                     |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| Name of Home          |                     |
| Contact Person        |                     |
| Contact Person<br>Tel |                     |
| Address 1             |                     |
| Address 2             |                     |
| Town                  |                     |
| County                |                     |
| Postcode              |                     |
| Date of admission     | d d / m m / y y y y |

**Medical details:**

|              |  |           |  |
|--------------|--|-----------|--|
| GP           |  | Address 1 |  |
| Surgery      |  | Address 2 |  |
| Surgery Code |  | Town      |  |
| Tel          |  | County    |  |
| Fax          |  | Postcode  |  |

**Stroke details:**

Suspected  Confirmed  Confirmed TIA   
 Stroke/TIA  Stroke

Date of last Stroke

What side of the body has the stroke affected?

Right side  Left side  Bilateral

## Appendix 8 Current medication

| Current Medication | Dose (mg) | Frequency * | Date started (dd/mm/yy) |
|--------------------|-----------|-------------|-------------------------|
|                    |           |             |                         |
|                    |           |             |                         |
|                    |           |             |                         |
|                    |           |             |                         |
|                    |           |             |                         |

\* Frequency: daily, weekly, monthly, prn, twice weekly, bd, tds, qds, asd.

### Medical history:

#### Does the patient have any of the following medical conditions?

- **Cardiovascular disease**       Yes       No
- **Respiratory disease**       Yes       No
- **Hepatic disease**       Yes       No
- **Gastrointestinal disease**       Yes       No
- **Renal disease**       Yes       No
- **Urological conditions**       Yes       No
- **Neurological disease**       Yes       No
- **Musculoskeletal problems**       Yes       No
- **History of falls**       Yes       No
- **Dermatological**       Yes       No
- **Other**            Specify

\_\_\_\_\_





## Appendix 9 Initial participant interview

### Initial participant interview

Information gained from .....

Name of OT .....

Date .....

Patient Consent to Initial Interview .....

Identification checked .....

Communication issues .....

Orientation – Time

-Place

-Person

Floor – knee height:.....

|                                                                                                                                                                            |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Overview of daily routine – what do you do on a typical day?                                                                                                               |
| Individual Daily Activities                                                                                                                                                |
| Do you get out of bed? If not why not? By yourself or with help? How are you helped? Any adaptive equipment used? Bed height? Condition of equipment?                      |
| How do you get around? By yourself or with help? How are you helped? Any equipment used? Do you tend to stay in your room or go to communal areas? Condition of equipment? |
| How do you manage with transferring on/off chair? By yourself or with help? How are you helped? Type of chair? Chair height? Condition of equipment?                       |

How do you have a wash? Where do you have a wash? By yourself or with help?  
How are you helped? Any adaptive equipment used? Condition of equipment?

How do you get dressed? By yourself or with help? How are you helped? Any  
adaptive equipment used? Condition of equipment?

Are you able to eat and drink? By yourself or with help? How are you helped? Any  
adaptive equipment used? Condition of equipment?

How do you manage going to the toilet? Can you get there in time? Can you  
transfer on/off toilet/commode? By yourself or with help? Pads, catheter, self-  
managed or with help? Toilet height? Condition of equipment?

What do you enjoy doing as a leisure activity? Do you need help to do this?

What is the most important thing for you to be able to do?

## Appendix 10 Treatment log

At each visit please record the approximate time in minutes spent on each of the areas below:

|       |   | Category of intervention    |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|-------|---|-----------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|--|
|       |   | Assessment and goal setting | Communication<br><i>Including listening to residents' concerns or life story, information giving (to residents, staff or relatives), referrals to other agencies and ordering equipment</i> | ADL training |            | Transfers and mobility<br><i>Including aspects of wheelchair provision if directly concerned with mobility rather than seating</i> |            | Adaptive equipment, seating, postural management and environmental adaptations<br><i>Including preventative interventions, such as wheelchair cushions and palm protectors</i> | Other<br><i>Including treating impairments directly and the use of leisure activities</i> | Total |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             | Cognitive    | Functional | Cognitive                                                                                                                          | Functional |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
| Date  |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
| Visit | 1 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       | 2 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       | 3 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       | 4 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       | 5 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       | 6 |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |
|       |   |                             |                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |            |                                                                                                                                    |            |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                           |       |  |



# Appendix 11 Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes training workbook

## OTCH training workbook

### INTRODUCTION

Within the UK about 25% of people with stroke move directly from acute care to a care home (residential or nursing). Of all care home admissions 20% - 40% have stroke as their admission diagnosis. Stroke is a cause of severe disability in care home residents.

The overall aim of the OTCH study is to evaluate the effectiveness of a targeted course of occupational therapy (with provision of adaptive equipment, minor environmental adaptations and staff education) for people with stroke living in a care home.

This training workshop was developed by Joanna Fletcher-Smith, Kerry Steel, Karen Lett and Claire Edwards on behalf of the 'OTCH study' team. The training was developed especially for staff working in care homes (both nursing and residential) with residents who have had a stroke. We hope that you will find it both informative and useful.

As carers and health workers one of our challenges is to enable people to continue to participate in activity. Activity is essential to human existence, health and wellbeing. It can restore, maintain and improve physical and mental health. Activity that has purpose and meaning is a basic driving force. This need to carry out activity does not lessen as we grow older but the effects of ageing and disability (e.g. stroke, arthritis, and eyesight and hearing problems) can make participating more difficult.

Individual personality, life history, interests and beliefs influence our choice of activity throughout our lives. Activity defines who we are and how we see ourselves in relation to those around us, i.e. family, local community and the wider society.

This workbook and the workshop are intended to increase your understanding of stroke and how it affects a person's ability to carry out daily activities. We will focus on the importance of promoting and supporting meaningful activity for your residents.

#### What is purposeful and meaningful activity?

**Activity:** Series of linked actions by an individual which take place on a specific occasion during a set period of time for a particular reason.

**Purposeful:** Designed; intentional; directed towards a goal or end result; having meaning.

**Meaningful:** Full of meaning, significant. An activity is meaningful if it is intentional and if it has some significance for the person carrying it out.

## WORKSHOP LEARNING OBJECTIVES

This workshop aims to equip you with a basic understanding of:

- **the main causes of stroke**
- **the common effects of stroke**
- **the importance of activity for maintaining health and well-being**
- **how you can support residents with stroke to participate in activity**

## CONTENTS

What is a stroke?

What causes a stroke?

What is a TIA or 'Mini Stroke'?

The effects of stroke?

Activity

Giving and receiving care

Participation in activity

Weakness or paralysis

Caring for the affected arm and shoulder

Positioning someone with weakness or paralysis

Swallowing problems (dysphagia)

Communication problems after stroke

Visual problems after stroke

Cognitive problems after stroke

Supporting mobility and transfers

Supporting people in activity

## WHAT IS A STROKE?

A stroke is a “brain attack”

In order for the brain to function, it requires a constant blood supply.

This provides vital nutrients and oxygen to brain cells.

A stroke happens when the blood supply to part of the brain is cut off and brain cells are damaged or die.

## WHAT CAUSES A STROKE?

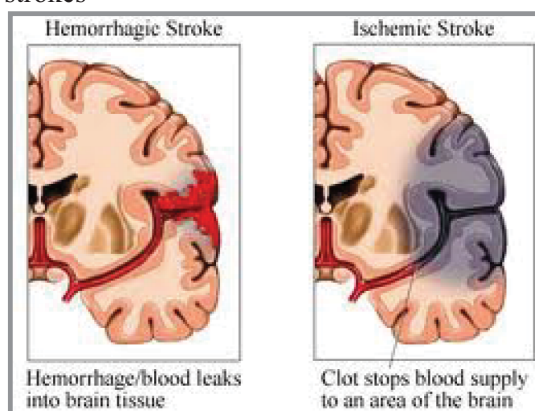
There are two main causes of stroke:

### 1. Clot (infarct)

A clot causes a blockage in the blood flow and results in ischaemia (some death to the area of the brain where the clot has occurred). A clot (also known as an infarction) is caused either by a thrombus (blockage) that occurs due to a build up of debris within the artery of the brain, or an embolism which is a clot that originates from somewhere else in the body. Ischaemic strokes account for 83% of strokes.

### 2. Bleed (haemorrhage)

A bleed is also referred to as a haemorrhagic stroke. This happens when an artery in the brain bursts (aneurysm) and blood bleeds into the brain, either due to the pressure in the artery being too high or because of a weakness in the artery wall. Haemorrhagic strokes account for the remaining 17% of strokes





## WHAT IS A TIA OR 'MINI STROKE'?

TIA stands for Transient Ischaemic Attack

Transient = passing through

Ischaemic = some death to the area of the brain

Attack = short & sudden

The symptoms of a TIA:

- are exactly the same as stroke
- may only last 30 seconds
- resolve within 24 hours

A TIA is a warning! If you suspect one of your residents is having a TIA, treat it as a medical emergency and phone 999. If left untreated, a TIA can lead to a stroke.

## WHAT ARE THE EFFECTS OF STROKE?

**TASK ONE:** Please list in your workbook any effects of stroke that you have seen in your residents or that you know about...

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

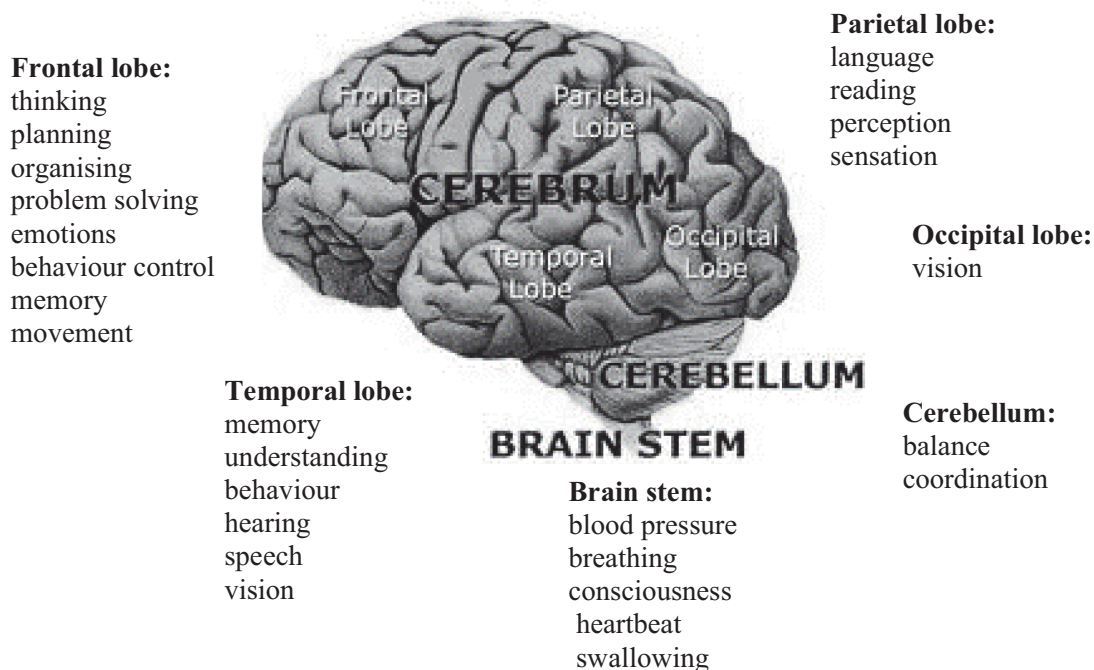
.....

## THE EFFECTS OF STROKE

Compare your own list of the effects of stroke to the one below:

- Physical pain
- Weakness or paralysis to one side of the body
- Poor balance
- Problems with sensation
- Difficulty swallowing
- Tiredness or difficulty sleeping
- Difficulty understanding people or communicating (aphasia)
- Visual problems
- Cognitive problems (mental processing)
- Incontinence (Bladder and bowel problems)
- Emotional problems (anxiety, depression, anger, sadness)

There may be more effects of stroke than you knew about. The effect of a stroke is dependent upon where the damage in the brain occurs:-



The consequences of a stroke may vary from person to person. The location and extent of the damage to the brain, timely medical treatment and any subsequent rehabilitation may impact on a person's abilities to resume their previous roles and activities. Disability is associated with being unable to perform those daily living tasks previously undertaken.

## A DAY IN THE LIFE OF...

**TASK TWO (A):** Briefly list all the things you did yesterday

8 am .....

9 am .....

10 am .....

11 am .....

12 noon .....

1 pm .....

2 pm .....

3 pm .....

4 pm .....

5 pm .....

6 pm .....

7 pm .....

8 pm .....

**TASK TWO (B):** Now think of one of your residents and briefly list all the things they did yesterday

8 am .....

9 am .....

10 am .....

11 am .....

12 noon .....

1 pm .....

2 pm .....

3 pm .....

4 pm .....

5 pm .....

6 pm .....

7 pm .....

8 pm .....

Our days are made up of various activities. Some are productive tasks such as doing the grocery shopping, laundry, ironing and cooking meals; some are social activities such as having coffee with a friend. There are recreational or 'leisure' activities that we participate in such as swimming, reading a magazine or watching TV.

These activities are often linked to certain roles that we have in life. We may have certain caring activities that we perform in the role of partner or parent, such as preparing meals and doing the family's laundry. We may also have the role of daughter/son, colleague/worker/volunteer, or friend.

It is important for all of us to have a sense of purpose and meaning in life. It is vital that we value residents' life experience and life history and recognise the roles that they have played in their lives, so that we can try to provide activities that are relevant, purposeful and meaningful to them.

What do your activities say about you (your roles) and the residents activities say about their roles? How have their lives changed as a result of stroke or other diseases of ageing, and coming to live in a care home?

## ACTIVITY

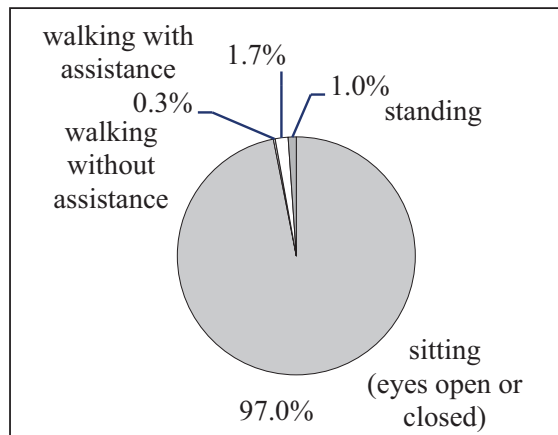
Activity is:

- A basic driving force
- Essential to existence, health and wellbeing
- Can maintain and improve physical and mental health

What we do (activity) helps to define who we are. Our individual personality, life history, interests, values and beliefs influence our choices about the activities in which we choose to participate. The effects of stroke or other diseases of ageing may affect a person's ability to participate in activity but the drive (or desire to participate in activities) often remains!

### How do care home residents spend their time?

An observational study undertaken in local care homes by the University of Birmingham in 2004 found the following: 97% of the residents' day was spent sitting, either with their eyes open or their eyes closed.



The risks associated with inactivity are:

- Stiffness and weakness
- Reduced stamina and endurance
- Reduced bone density through non weight-bearing
- Constipation
- Low mood
- Pressure sores, contractures and deformities
- Decline in mental ability
- Increased risk of falls

**GIVING AND RECEIVING CARE**

Task three is designed to enable you to feel what it is like to lose your independence when carrying out daily activities; the second part of the task shows how small changes in your approach can increase someone’s feeling of control with an activity.

**TASK THREE (A): With a partner choose one of the following activities (feeding or washing) and answer questions below:**

- Feeding – with a partner and using the materials provided, take turns to feed each other.
  - How does it feel to be fed by another person?
  - How does it feel when your control and choice is removed?
  
- Washing – with a partner and using the materials provided, take turns to wash each other’s face.
  - How does it feel to be washed by another person?
  - How does it feel when your control and choice is removed?

.....

.....

.....

**TASK THREE (B): Using the same activity, now try guiding your partner’s hand to enable them to feed/wash themselves.**

**Briefly describe how this feels:**

.....

.....

.....

## PARTICIPATION IN ACTIVITY

Activity is not about “all or nothing”. Supporting someone to take part in activity increases their control and choice. A person may be able to participate in an activity even if they cannot complete the whole task. Anything that supports a person to perform an activity is likely to increase their feeling of control and choice.

Try breaking down the activity into a series of actions and the skills required to perform the activity. Usually activity is made up of a series linked actions. To participate the person may only be able to achieve one of the actions but is still participating and exercising control and choice. What can you do to support the person? Adaptive equipment may help.

## COMMON STROKE EFFECTS, AND STRATEGIES TO TRY WEAKNESS OR PARALYSIS

### **Weakness (hemiparesis) or paralysis (hemiplegia) to one side of the body**

Hemiparesis or hemiplegia refers to the weakness or paralysis to one side of the body and can lead to poor balance when sitting and standing.

Right side brain damage = left hemiplegia

Left side brain damage = right hemiplegia

The severity of weakness varies from person to person. Some individuals experience total paralysis to one side of the body, others have only a slight weakness to one side of the face, the face and one arm, or weakness in the arm and leg.

### **Problems with sensation**

The person may also have accompanying loss of sensation in their affected side.

Sensation is the information the brain receives from the body about how things feel, such as rough, smooth, cold, hot, sharp and blunt. The sensation of light/deep touch may be reduced. Affected limbs may be at risk of injury due to reduced sensation.

## CARING FOR THE AFFECTED ARM AND SHOULDER

### Shoulder subluxation after stroke

A subluxation is a partial dislocation of a joint. Shoulder subluxation is typically caused by weakened muscles and connective tissue around the glenohumeral (ball and socket) joint of the shoulder. When the muscles are too weak to hold it in place, the head of the humerus bone slides out of the glenoid fossa (the concavity in the head of the scapula that receives the head of the humerus to form the shoulder joint). The gap between the head of the humerus and the shoulder socket can be about the width of two fingers.

A subluxation can be exacerbated by years of people pulling on the arm when using it to move the individual. A subluxed (partially dislocated) shoulder will cause pain to the individual and is a condition that can be prevented by good positioning and supporting the weight of the affected arm both during activity and at rest.

### Key strategies to manage weakness or paralysis to one side of the body:

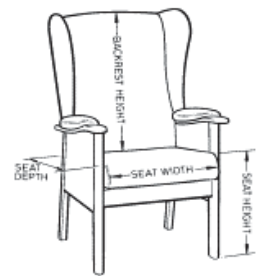
- Always support the weight of the affected arm (when seated, lying in bed, and transferring)
- If you see an individual's affected arm hanging by their side, place it in a supported position, on the arm rest, on their lap or resting on a cushion.
- Avoid pulling on the affected arm when helping with washing and dressing or when transferring.
- Use pillows, cushions or rolled up towels to help support the person when seated.



## POSITIONING SOMEONE WITH WEAKNESS OR PARALYSIS

Good supportive positioning after stroke is important to:

- promote comfort
- prevent complications (such as pressure sores)
- enable optimum levels of activity
- promote safe swallowing



When seated aim for hips, knees and ankles to be at 90 degrees

The following points should be considered when selecting a chair for the resident to sit in:

- If the **chair is too low:**

- It is very difficult to stand/sit
- It requires more effort
- there is more pressure going through sitting bones
- it is uncomfortable and can cause pressure sores



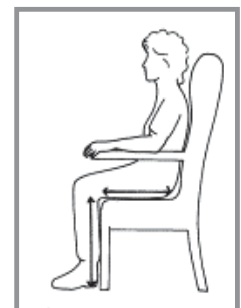
- If the **chair is too high:**

- There is risk of pressure under the thighs, particularly just above the knees
- the person is not able to put feet on the floor
- sitting balance is more difficult
- it is uncomfortable and increases risk of drop foot/stiff ankles

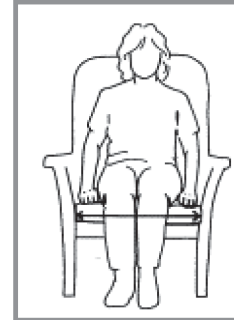


- If the **chair is too deep:**

- it causes slumping in chair and the cushion to rub behind the knees
- it may cause bottom to slide forwards and person can slip onto the floor



- If the **chair is too shallow:**
  - the thighs are not supported
  - sitting becomes uncomfortable
  
- The **width of the chair:**
  - should be wide enough to sit comfortably while
  - undertaking activities such as reading & writing
  - should be narrow enough to make use of the arm rests



- **Pressure cushions:**
  - are designed to work with the bottom back in the chair and weight evenly distributed along thighs
  - do not work properly if a person is not positioned properly in the chair.
  
- **Poor positioning:**
  - can lead to limited functional skills ( eg feeding, reading, personal grooming)
  - can lead to contractures, muscle wasting, and loss of sitting balance skills

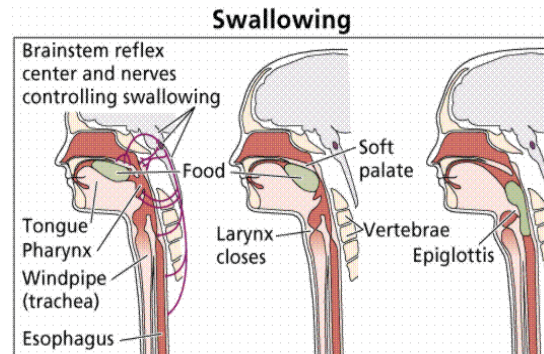
## SWALLOWING PROBLEMS (DYSPHAGIA)

The muscles of the mouth and tongue can be affected by stroke, causing difficulty in swallowing. Difficulty swallowing presents a RISK of:

- **Choking**
- **Chest infections**
- **Pneumonia**

Dysphagia, or trouble swallowing, may involve one or more of the following:

- Chewing.
- Tongue movement.
- Preparing food for swallowing.
- The actual swallow movement.



### Key strategies to manage swallowing difficulties:

- Make sure the person is sitting as upright as possible when eating or drinking.
- Ensure the person remains upright for 15-20 minutes after eating and drinking.
- Avoid noise and any distractions during mealtimes.
- Sipping iced water or sucking on icepops or ice lollies before a meal may stimulate the swallowing mechanism.
- Smaller mouthfuls of food or drink may help.
- Watch and encourage the person to chew their food well.
- Ensure a strong swallow between each mouthful. The person may need to swallow again or cough to clear the throat before taking a second swallow.
- Fatigue may affect a person's ability to swallow. Smaller meals taken more often or with snacks between meals may help with this problem.
- Look out for signs swallowing difficulty. If someone is drooling or coughing at mealtimes this could be a sign of swallowing problems. A referral to speech and language therapy for a swallowing assessment may be required.
- Ensure food and drinks are given at the correct consistency. Is the person on a pureed diet? Should their drinks be thickened?

## COMMUNICATION PROBLEMS

Communication problems (aphasia) after stroke are common and affect around a third of people with stroke.

Communication problems after a stroke often result from damage to the parts of the brain responsible for language, but the ability to control the muscles involved in speech may also be affected. The specific problems experienced by the individual will depend on the extent of the damage and which area of the brain has been affected. For most people, the area of the brain mainly responsible for aspects of language is located in the left hemisphere (side). This means that damage in this region can affect the ability to speak, understand, read and write.

### Types of communication problems:

Difficulty understanding or “**getting the message in**” = **Receptive aphasia**

Difficulty expressing oneself or “**getting the message out**” = **Expressive aphasia**

Difficulty controlling the muscles involved in speech / “**slurred speech**” = **Dysarthria**

Memory lapses and difficulty with concentration can also affect communication.

There are many different ways in which the ability to communicate may be affected but, generally, the problems are related either to speaking, or understanding what other people are saying. Do not assume that a person with communication problems also has cognitive problems!

Imagine not being able to understand those around you...

### Key strategies to help get the message IN (Receptive aphasia):

- Ensure person has glasses/ hearing aid on as appropriate
- Slow down your pace of speech
- Write down key words for the person to see
- Keep sentences simple – one idea per sentence
- Repeat and rephrase
- Summarise and recap regularly
- Use drawings & diagrams to convey ideas

- Use natural gesture
- Use ‘communication ramps’ and props (eg photos, maps, newspapers)

Imagine being able to understand what other people say to you but being unable to speak...

### Key strategies to help get the message OUT (Expressive aphasia):

- Encourage use of pen & paper to write/draw key points
- Encourage person to make use of words/drawings you have written down (point, underline, cross them out)
- Don’t rush, be silent & give extra time
- Ask questions – move from general areas to more specific topics
- Check you are understanding correctly (“Have I got this right?”)
- Use props and ramps
- Don’t pretend you understand

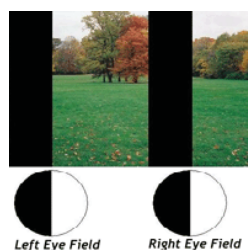
### VISUAL PROBLEMS AFTER STROKE

Visual problems are common, (affecting up to 2/3 of stroke survivors). Depending on the area of the brain affected, visual problems may include:

#### Central vision loss



#### Visual field loss



There may be **eye movement problems** as well as **visual processing problems**. Processing problems may include impaired depth perception and difficulty locating objects e.g. misjudging the position of a cup and pouring water over its edge rather than into it, or over-reaching for an object.

We rely on our vision when carrying out many daily activities. Visual problems will therefore impact on a person's ability to carry out activities safely and independently.

### COGNITIVE PROBLEMS AFTER STROKE

There are some more "hidden" effects of stroke that may affect a person's mental functioning or "cognition".

Cognitive problems include difficulties with **attention** and **concentration**, **memory** problems, and **difficulty in making sense of the World** around them. People can also have **difficulty recognising common everyday objects** and may be unable to work out sequences of movement required to carry out a daily task such as dressing. A person's **ability to plan, problem solve, organise, initiate** and **function in socially acceptable ways** can all be affected. People may also experience **emotional problems** such as anxiety, depression, anger or sadness.

### SUPPORTING MOBILITY AND TRANSFERS

Encourage normal movement wherever possible. Use the correct and appropriate moving and handling techniques if assistance is required - avoid drag lifting and pulling. Consider the environment in which any equipment is to be used.

- **Walking aids**
  - Different types of walking aid offer different support to facilitate walking  
People's needs can change over time therefore the type of walking aid should be reviewed regularly
  - Walking aids should be serviced regularly  
(i.e. Ferrules, brakes, clips etc)

- **Height of walking aids**
  - Distance between wrist bone and ground when person stands in regular footwear with arms held loosely at their side, for sticks and frames.
- **Size of base of walking aid**
  - The wider the base of support, the more stable the walking aid
- **Wheelchairs**
  - Wheelchairs should be adjusted to suit the user  
(i.e. cushions, height of footrests)
  - Positioning and posture is important as with seating in chairs
- **Transfers**
  - Encourage normal movement
  - Use correct moving and handling techniques if assistance is required
  - Avoid drag lifting and pulling
  - Support the affected arm
- **Standing up**
  - Position walking aid in front of chair, advise person to:-
  - Move bottom to front of chair
  - Check feet position; feet back, slightly apart
  - Push down on the arms of the chair: do not pull up on walking frame!
  - Lean forward: bring shoulders over knees (or nose over toes)
  - Once standing hold walking aid, tuck in bottom, straighten knees and stand tall

Moving and handling should be according to risk assessment. When helping people: assess the situation and refer to moving and handling policy/advisor within the home.

- **Sitting down**
- Advise person to:-
  - Stand in front of chair with walking aid
  - Feel for the chair on back of legs

- When ready, let go of aid and feel for arms of chair
- Use arms of chair to lower into seat

Once person is seated, the walking aid can be moved within reaching distance

- **Hoisting**

- Always use the appropriate hoists and slings for the task, person's ability, and needs
- Have the correct number of people present to undertake task

**TASK FOUR: With a partner try the following:**

1. Standing up from a high chair
2. Standing up from a very low chair
3. Try standing up with feet out in front of you
4. Try standing up without bending forward

### SUPPORTING PEOPLE IN ACTIVITY

What can **you** do to improve life after stroke for people in your care?

- ❖ When working with a person, encourage activity as soon as possible and whenever possible.
- ❖ By creating the conditions where activity is encouraged and expected, a person's feeling of choice, control and well-being can be maintained or restored.
- ❖ Encourage people to maintain as much independence as possible when undertaking any activity.
- ❖ Create conditions to enable people to achieve maximum independence.

Can a person:

- ❖ be supported physically or positioned better in order to perform the task?
- ❖ be supported to start or finish the task?



- ❖ be prompted or directed through a task – verbally, visually or with suitably placed prompts e.g. handed articles of clothing in the correct order for dressing, given garments the right way up?
- ❖ Demonstrate aspects of the task on each occasion.
- ❖ Change or encourage aspects of the task to be changed to accommodate weakness or paralysis, e.g. a person may use teeth to pull something instead of affected hand.
- ❖ Use adaptive equipment - equipment can bridge the gap between the skills needed to do the task and the skills of the person.

Consider the following when working to promote participation and increase independence in activities:

- Expectation - expect the person to participate
- Motivation – be enthusiastic about the person’s ability to participate
- Opportunity –offer the choice to participate on every occasion
- Time – allow enough time for the person to participate
- Supervision – prompt rather than do when appropriate
- Encouragement and confidence building
- Reinforcement of correct use of equipment and techniques

### **Something to be aware of.....Tiredness**

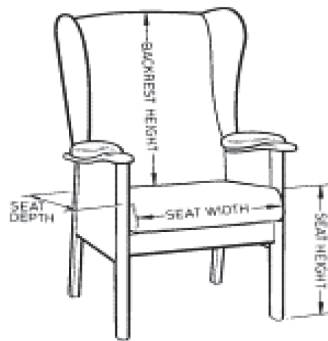
Those tasks that were once easy may now require continuing effort to perform. Overtiring a person can lead to poor performance, increased tone in affected limbs and reduced motivation.

### **Equipment**

There is a variety of equipment available to assist people to participate in activity. Equipment can bridge the gap between the skills required to perform a task and the skills available to the person. Equipment to assist a person to participate in daily activities should only be used by the person for whom it has been assessed and provided. Equipment should be checked and maintained regularly, according to the manufacturer’s instructions

People with limited mobility or impaired physical abilities can have difficulty standing and sitting. Relatively inexpensive equipment can be provided to assist with these issues, such as chair raisers, bed raisers, raised toilet seats and various types of rails.

**Chairs** - Aim for hips, knees and ankles to be at 90 degrees



### Sensory equipment

The RNID and RNIB provide information and advice on equipment for those who are hearing or visually impaired. This may include the use of hearing aid loops for a room or to use with a TV, vibrating alarm clocks or pagers for hearing impaired residents. Speaking clocks or watches and liquid level indicators may be of benefit to visually impaired residents.

### Dressing

Encourage people to consider their choice of clothing. Minimising the need for buttons, zips, rear fastening garments, laces etc can increase someone's ability to manage dressing. Loose top socks are also available. Dressing while sat in a chair may be safer than sitting on the side of the bed. Dressing the bottom half may be easier and safer undertaken on the bed, especially if the person has poor standing balance. To dress on the bed the person may have to be able to lift their bottom off the bed (bridge) to pull up pants etc. A full length mirror provides feedback to the person about their position and how they look.

**Dressing upper body-** lay garment over the knees with neck furthest away from the body with the sleeves hanging down outside the knees. Put the affected arm into the appropriate arm hole and push garment beyond elbow then either put remaining arm in arm hole and pull over the head or pull over head and then place the unaffected arm through the arm hole.

**Undressing upper body-**gather and grasp the garment at the back of the head and pull it over the head, then remove arms from the sleeves, usually unaffected side first.

**Dressing lower body-**consider the use of adaptive equipment to place garments over the toes (helping hand, dressing sticks, braces, pull ups). If able ask the person to cross the affected leg over the unaffected leg to reach over the toes on the affected leg. Place garments over

toes then uncross legs and put garments over toes on non-affected leg. Many people will find this difficult but some may be able to manage it.

**Undressing lower body-** Lay on the bed to remove garments or stand and let clothes drop past knees, sit to remove feet from within clothes. Consider use of adaptive equipment.

### **Environment, room layout and clutter**

Consider the layout of the furniture within the room with the person/ their family in relation to their needs e.g. position of the bed- consider if the person can have their walking aid within easy reach, get in/out of bed independently, especially if the person can only get in/out on one side of the bed, and is the lighting better in one part of the room. Keep the room clutter free i.e. rubbish bins, movable tables, shoes, trailing alarm button cord. Consider the abilities and needs of the person i.e. access to alarm button, access to armchair with frame.

### **Positioning**

Poor positioning can limit functional skills, such as feeding, reading or personal grooming. It can also lead to contractures, muscle wasting and a loss of sitting balance skills. Also, unless specially assessed and issued most pressure cushions are designed to work with the person's bottom back in chair and their weight evenly distributed along the thighs. Poor positioning can reduce the effectiveness of the pressure cushion.

### **Personal care**

For people who have the use of one hand only, support them to put the soap in a soap dish or on a dry cloth and wipe the flannel over the soap or alternatively use a soap dispenser. Motion sensor soap dispensers are now more readily available. To wring out the flannel, show the person how to put the flannel around the tap and twist it or use a small flannel and squeeze it out with one hand. A suction nail brush or suction denture brush can be used to prevent the brush moving whilst a resident cleans teeth and nails. There is a variety of adaptive equipment to assist people with all aspects of personal care.

### **Eating**

There is a variety of special adaptive cutlery to assist people with eating, depending upon the problem e.g. larger handles, angled cutlery, swivel and weighted handles, combined knife and forks. Plate-guards or special plates can be used to prevent food falling off the plate or make it easier to locate the food when using one hand to eat. Non slip matting prevents the plate

from moving. Ensure the food is placed within the person's field of vision. Ensure the person is positioned to facilitate access to the food and eating. Within the limits of their sitting balance people should be sat upright.

**And finally....**Encourage meaningful activity whenever possible. Allow people to maintain as much independence as possible by creating conditions that enable each person to achieve maximum independence while remaining safe.



# Appendix 12 Information for occupational therapists delivering interventions for Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes trial

## What does the study involve?

This study aims to look at the effects and value of a targeted course of occupational therapy on people living with stroke in nursing and residential homes.

## What will my assessment consist of?

Your assessment will be the same as you would conduct on any other patient. You will have access to the baseline outcome measures (Barthel index and Rivermead mobility score) to help inform your assessment and develop a patient specific treatment plan. You can use information from family and carers to inform your assessment if the patient has difficulties in communicating.

## What treatments will I be expected to offer?

You will be offering all the usual interventions that you provide as an occupational therapist. The interventions you will be offering will address the performance of a task, the environment in which the task is conducted, and help address any impairments that may limit the performance of the ADL's.

These interventions could involve:

- task-specific practice
- supplying aids/adaptations to the environment/help to simplify the task
- delivering specific therapeutic interventions
- educating carers in encouraging/assisting the patient.

## Is there anything I shouldn't do?

The aim of this study is to look at the role of occupational therapy in improving function for people post stroke so some interventions such as reminiscence therapy and relaxation groups are not within the remit of this study.

The outcome measures will highlight the main functional difficulties of the patients so treatment goals can focus on these key areas of functional difficulties.

## Does education of carers/family count as a treatment?

Yes, any time spent on this activity counts as part of an intervention. There is space to record this in the treatment log. Discussions with other members of staff or agencies (such as the GP) are also to be included in the treatment log.

## How do I record my interventions?

All interventions are split into types and times spent on each intervention needs to be recorded for each contact with the patient.

## What if the patients' needs change during treatment?

The aim is to provide the patients with standard occupational therapy care so, as the patients' needs change, you can adapt your treatments to address patient specific needs as you would do with any other patient.

## What equipment can I supply?

You can supply the adaptive equipment you would supply as an occupational therapist if it will benefit the patient i.e. grab rails, toilet raises, cutlery, mobility aids, seating, etc. There is the possibility of funding small pieces of equipment through the study if it is not available through the normal routes.

## Where do I write my notes?

You may be required to write in the patients' notes at the nursing home.

You will also have your profession specific notes that you will need to keep securely in a locked cabinet at your normal place of work.

## How much time can I spend with each person?

This is dependent on the individual goals you have set with the patient and what interventions will best suit their needs. As mentioned previously, the aim of this study is to provide a typical occupational therapy intervention.

## What happens if a patient gets hurt?

If a patient falls during a treatment or if the equipment provided fails it is described as an adverse event. All adverse events need to be reported to the study co-ordinator so they can be logged. You may also be required to complete the documentation used by the care home for reporting falls/injuries.

## Appendix 13 Screening and outcome measures

### Mini-Mental State Examination

The MMSE was used to assess the cognitive function of patients.<sup>75,87</sup> The evaluation uses a series of 12 questions and tests in which patients are assessed in terms of their memory, language, attention and orientation. The test is scored out of 30, 30 being the maximum. A score between 0 and 20 is indicative of cognitive impairment.

### Sheffield Screening Test for Acquired Language Disorders

The Sheffield Screening Test for Acquired Language Disorders was used to assess the severity of communication problems in study participants and to identify those with aphasia.<sup>74</sup> The test involves a 10-item questionnaire which is divided into two parts: one assessing receptive skills and one assessing expressive skills. The test is scored from 0 to 20, with 20 signifying no impairment. Participants scoring < 15 are considered to have a language disorder.

### Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living

The BI consists of a questionnaire which scores the patients' ability to complete 10 activities.<sup>76,77</sup> The assessment consists of questions related to self-care activities (feeding, grooming, bathing, dressing, bowel and bladder care, and toilet use), and mobility-based activities (ambulation, transfers and stair climbing). The results of the questionnaire are added to provide a measure of independence ranging from 0 to 4 (very severe), 5 to 9 (severe), 10 to 14 (moderate), 15 to 19 (mild) and 20 (completely independent).

### Rivermead Mobility Index

The RMI was used to evaluate the effectiveness of occupational therapy on the mobility of patients.<sup>79,83</sup> The index is delivered using a 15-item yes/no questionnaire which focuses on ambulation but also assesses the participant's ability to run, stand unsupported, use stairs, and bathe unsupervised. Positive responses to each question are scored with 1 point, up to a maximum of 15.

### Geriatric Depression Scale

The GDS is a screening test for depression in the elderly in which patients answer 'yes' or 'no' to questions which refer to how they felt over the preceding week, and can be delivered using either a long-form (30 questions) or a short-form (15 questions) questionnaire.<sup>84,85</sup> For the short version with 15 questions, scores of 0 to 4 are considered normal; 5 to 8 indicate mild depression; 9 to 11 indicate moderate depression; and 12 to 15 indicate severe depression.



## EQ-5D-3L

The European Quality of Life EQ-5D (EQ-5D-3L) is a standardised measure of HRQoL, developed by the EuroQol Group in order to provide a simple, generic measure of health for clinical and economic appraisal.<sup>95,99,114</sup> The EQ-5D descriptive system comprises the following five dimensions: mobility, self-care, usual activities, pain/discomfort and anxiety/depression. Each dimension has three levels of scoring (3L; no problems, some problems, extreme problems) and is expressed as a digit (1, 2 or 3). The digits for the five dimensions are combined in a five-digit permutation describing the respondent's health state (e.g. 11121 moderate pain and discomfort, 13111 extreme problems with self-care). The study used the EQ-5D-3L measure to conduct an assessment of HRQoL and an economic evaluation.

# Appendix 14 Adverse events reporting form

## Adverse Events Reporting Form

Pt ID:

**This form should be completed and distributed to the data monitoring committee.**

|                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                         |
|-------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Participant ID</b>                           | <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> |
| <b>DOB</b>                                      |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Randomisation</b><br>(Delete as appropriate) | <b>Occupational therapy / control</b>                                                                                                                                   |
| <b>Evaluation of events</b>                     |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Severity</b>                                 |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Outcome</b>                                  |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Action taken</b>                             |                                                                                                                                                                         |

**Medically important event (details of event and subsequent actions)**

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

**Relevant medical history:**

**Narrative of Events:**



## Appendix 15 Summary of participants moving home during the course of the trial

**TABLE 43** Summary of participants moving home during the course of the trial

| Time point                                | Randomisation arm     |         |
|-------------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------|
|                                           | OT                    | Control |
| Number of participants moved during trial | 21                    | 16      |
| Last follow-up at baseline                | 1 (died)              | 0       |
| Last follow-up at 3 months                | 1 (died)              | 0       |
| Last follow-up at 6 months                | 2 (1 died and 1 lost) | 0       |
| Last follow-up at 12 months               | 17                    | 16      |



## Appendix 16 Data tables for Figures 2 and 3

### Data table for Figure 2

TABLE 44 Baseline BI scores as a function of baseline RMI scores

| BI score<br>(0–20)      | RMI score (0–15) |     |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    | Count<br>Grand total |      |
|-------------------------|------------------|-----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----------------------|------|
|                         | 0                | 1   | 2  | 3  | 4  | 5  | 6  | 7  | 8  | 9  | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 |                      | 15   |
| 0                       | 125              | 13  | 3  | 1  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 142  |
| 1                       | 88               | 26  | 10 | 1  | 1  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 126  |
| 2                       | 56               | 27  | 6  | 4  |    | 2  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 95   |
| 3                       | 33               | 18  | 9  | 5  | 1  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 66   |
| 4                       | 33               | 13  | 14 | 5  | 1  | 1  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 67   |
| 5                       | 15               | 14  | 2  | 11 | 2  | 1  |    | 2  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 47   |
| 6                       | 18               | 16  | 11 | 4  | 2  | 1  | 1  |    | 1  |    |    |    |    |    |    |                      | 54   |
| 7                       | 9                | 10  | 6  | 6  | 3  | 3  | 5  |    | 3  |    | 1  |    |    |    |    |                      | 46   |
| 8                       | 2                | 9   | 7  | 8  | 6  | 3  | 2  | 5  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  |    | 1  |    |                      | 47   |
| 9                       | 4                | 6   | 3  | 3  | 8  | 2  | 1  | 1  |    | 4  |    | 1  |    |    | 1  |                      | 34   |
| 10                      |                  | 4   | 3  | 5  | 5  | 3  | 3  | 4  | 2  | 2  | 2  | 1  | 1  | 1  |    |                      | 36   |
| 11                      | 3                | 1   | 5  | 5  | 2  | 5  | 4  | 5  | 3  | 3  | 2  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  |                      | 42   |
| 12                      |                  | 1   | 3  |    | 1  | 6  | 1  | 6  |    | 1  |    | 1  | 1  |    |    |                      | 21   |
| 13                      |                  | 1   |    | 5  | 3  | 4  | 4  | 7  | 2  | 3  | 2  | 2  | 1  |    |    |                      | 34   |
| 14                      |                  | 1   | 1  | 4  | 1  | 5  | 2  | 5  | 3  | 5  |    | 2  | 2  | 2  |    |                      | 33   |
| 15                      |                  | 1   |    | 1  |    | 3  | 5  | 3  | 2  | 4  | 4  | 1  |    | 1  |    |                      | 25   |
| 16                      |                  |     |    |    |    | 3  | 1  | 11 | 6  | 2  | 3  | 3  | 2  |    |    |                      | 31   |
| 17                      |                  |     |    |    |    |    | 2  | 3  | 2  | 4  | 2  |    | 2  | 1  | 1  |                      | 17   |
| 18                      |                  |     |    |    | 1  |    | 1  | 4  | 3  | 3  | 2  | 1  | 2  | 1  | 2  |                      | 20   |
| 19                      |                  |     |    |    |    |    | 1  |    |    | 1  | 2  | 1  | 2  | 2  | 1  | 2                    | 12   |
| 20                      |                  |     |    |    |    |    |    |    | 1  |    | 2  | 1  | 6  |    |    | 7                    | 17   |
| Count<br>grand<br>total | 386              | 161 | 83 | 68 | 37 | 42 | 33 | 56 | 29 | 33 | 23 | 16 | 20 | 10 | 6  | 9                    | 1012 |

### Data table for Figure 3

TABLE 45 Barthel Index of Activities of Daily Living severity rating for all time points across both treatment arms

| BI severity rating | BI score (0–20) | Baseline     |         | 3-month follow-up |         | 6-month follow-up |         | 12-month follow-up |         |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------|---------|-------------------|---------|-------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
|                    |                 | Intervention | Control | Intervention      | Control | Intervention      | Control | Intervention       | Control |
| Very severe        | 0               | 85           | 56      | 91                | 63      | 70                | 60      | 67                 | 46      |
|                    | 1               | 63           | 65      | 46                | 54      | 63                | 52      | 51                 | 50      |
|                    | 2               | 53           | 44      | 37                | 43      | 39                | 43      | 46                 | 28      |
|                    | 3               | 28           | 38      | 35                | 38      | 31                | 27      | 20                 | 20      |
|                    | 4               | 39           | 31      | 33                | 22      | 24                | 29      | 16                 | 24      |
|                    | Sum             | 268          | 234     | 242               | 220     | 227               | 211     | 200                | 168     |
|                    | %               | 47.69        | 50.11   | 50.52             | 56.27   | 53.54             | 57.18   | 56.34              | 58.95   |
| Severe             | 5               | 26           | 22      | 31                | 17      | 24                | 12      | 17                 | 10      |
|                    | 6               | 30           | 26      | 23                | 16      | 13                | 12      | 14                 | 12      |
|                    | 7               | 22           | 24      | 17                | 18      | 18                | 22      | 17                 | 10      |
|                    | 8               | 32           | 17      | 19                | 12      | 15                | 12      | 13                 | 11      |
|                    | 9               | 19           | 15      | 17                | 14      | 19                | 10      | 8                  | 8       |
|                    | Sum             | 129          | 104     | 107               | 77      | 89                | 68      | 69                 | 51      |
|                    | %               | 22.95        | 22.27   | 22.34             | 19.69   | 20.99             | 18.43   | 19.44              | 17.89   |

| BI severity rating | BI score (0–20) | Baseline     |         | 3-month follow-up |         | 6-month follow-up |         | 12-month follow-up |         |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------|---------|-------------------|---------|-------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
|                    |                 | Intervention | Control | Intervention      | Control | Intervention      | Control | Intervention       | Control |
| Moderate           | 10              | 21           | 15      | 17                | 18      | 17                | 13      | 10                 | 9       |
|                    | 11              | 24           | 18      | 12                | 7       | 14                | 8       | 7                  | 5       |
|                    | 12              | 10           | 12      | 12                | 7       | 7                 | 8       | 9                  | 9       |
|                    | 13              | 19           | 15      | 12                | 9       | 11                | 10      | 11                 | 9       |
|                    | 14              | 17           | 16      | 11                | 15      | 9                 | 15      | 15                 | 8       |
| Sum                |                 | 91           | 76      | 64                | 56      | 58                | 54      | 52                 | 40      |
| %                  |                 | 16.19        | 16.27   | 13.36             | 14.32   | 13.68             | 14.63   | 14.65              | 14.04   |
| Mild               | 15              | 16           | 10      | 19                | 4       | 11                | 10      | 4                  | 7       |
|                    | 16              | 21           | 10      | 18                | 10      | 9                 | 9       | 8                  | 4       |
|                    | 17              | 11           | 7       | 12                | 7       | 18                | 4       | 13                 | 4       |
|                    | 18              | 11           | 10      | 7                 | 7       | 7                 | 5       | 6                  | 7       |
|                    | 19              | 5            | 9       | 5                 | 7       | 2                 | 5       | 1                  | 2       |
| Sum                |                 | 64           | 46      | 61                | 35      | 47                | 33      | 32                 | 24      |
| %                  |                 | 11.39        | 9.85    | 12.73             | 8.95    | 11.08             | 8.94    | 9.01               | 8.42    |
| Independent        | 20              | 10           | 7       | 5                 | 3       | 3                 | 3       | 2                  | 2       |
| Sum                |                 | 10           | 7       | 5                 | 3       | 3                 | 3       | 2                  | 2       |
| %                  |                 | 1.78         | 1.50    | 1.04              | 0.77    | 0.71              | 0.81    | 0.56               | 0.70    |
| N                  |                 | 562          | 467     | 479               | 391     | 424               | 369     | 355                | 285     |





# Appendix 17 Occupational Therapy intervention for residents with stroke living in UK Care Homes health-care resource usage questionnaire: 12 months

## OTCH Healthcare Resource Usage Questionnaire: 12 months

|   |   |   |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| D | D | M | M | Y | Y |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|

Pt ID: 

|   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| « | « | « | « | « | « | « | « |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|

 Citrix entry:  Participant  Consultee

We would like to know how much use you have made of the health and social services over the last 6 months. If you are not exactly sure, we would rather have your best guess than no information at all.

### 1. Over the last 6 months, have you suffered from a fall that resulted in injury and/or medical attention?

- No, please go to question 3
- Yes, please give details:

a) Did you see your GP? No  Yes  How many times

\_\_\_\_\_

Dates of fall (day/month/year):

1<sup>st</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

2<sup>nd</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

3<sup>rd</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

b) Were you seen by Ambulance Staff? No  Yes  How many times -

\_\_\_\_\_

Dates of fall (day/month/year):

1<sup>st</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

2<sup>nd</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

3<sup>rd</sup> fall ; please give details: \_\_\_\_\_

**2. Primary care and social services: over the last 6 months, have you used the services of any of the following: if yes, how many times,**

| Type of service                                | No | Yes | If yes:<br>Number of visits |
|------------------------------------------------|----|-----|-----------------------------|
| 1. GP visit?                                   |    |     |                             |
| 2. District / Practice nurse?                  |    |     |                             |
| 3. Physiotherapist?                            |    |     |                             |
| 4. Social worker?                              |    |     |                             |
| 5. Chiropodist visit?                          |    |     |                             |
| 6. Speech or language therapist?               |    |     |                             |
| 7. Using hearing services / Audiologist visit? |    |     |                             |
| 8. Optician visit?                             |    |     |                             |
| 9. Dietician visit?                            |    |     |                             |
| 10. Dentist visit?                             |    |     |                             |
| 11. Psychiatrist visit?                        |    |     |                             |
| 12. Community psychiatric nurse?               |    |     |                             |
| 13. Activity services?                         |    |     |                             |
| 14. Day care outside home?                     |    |     |                             |
| 15. Others (please specify)                    |    |     |                             |

**2a. Primary care and social services: over the last 12 months, have you used the services of an occupational therapist: if yes, how many times,**

| Type of service           | No | Yes | If yes:<br>Number of visits |
|---------------------------|----|-----|-----------------------------|
| 1. Occupational Therapist |    |     |                             |

**3. Hospital Episodes: over the last 6 months have you been to hospital for any reason (include falls)?**

No       Yes, please give

details: \_\_\_\_\_

*Outpatient visit (please go to 3a) or A & E (please go to 3b); In patient (please go to 3c)*

**3a. Hospital outpatients**

| Episode*        | Name of Hospital | Reason for the Appointment | Speciality | Number of appointments* |
|-----------------|------------------|----------------------------|------------|-------------------------|
| 1 <sup>st</sup> |                  |                            |            |                         |
| 2 <sup>nd</sup> |                  |                            |            |                         |
| 3 <sup>rd</sup> |                  |                            |            |                         |

\* *episode means a visit or group of visits related to a particular problem. Please write down how many appointments you have had for each episode.*

**3b. Accident & emergency (or A&E please include visits which took place immediately before any admissions to hospital).**

| Episode         | Name of Hospital | Reason for visits | Is this because of a fall? |
|-----------------|------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|
| 1 <sup>st</sup> |                  |                   |                            |
| 2 <sup>nd</sup> |                  |                   |                            |
| 3 <sup>rd</sup> |                  |                   |                            |

**3c. Hospital Inpatient**

| Episode         | Name of hospital | Ward<br>Speciality | Reasons for<br>Admission | No. of nights* |
|-----------------|------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|----------------|
| 1 <sup>st</sup> |                  |                    |                          |                |
| 2 <sup>nd</sup> |                  |                    |                          |                |
| 3 <sup>rd</sup> |                  |                    |                          |                |

*\* If you were treated as a day patient (day case), then please write 0 under “number of nights” Being a day patient means needing a hospital bed for tests or surgery for a half day or full day, but not needing to stay overnight.*

**4. In the last 6 months did you buy any aid or adaptation paid for by yourself or by a friends or relative? (E.g. walking frames, grab bars, stair lift, wheel chair)**

| List | Type of aid or adaptations | Cost to you (£s) |
|------|----------------------------|------------------|
| a    |                            |                  |
| b    |                            |                  |
| c    |                            |                  |
| d    |                            |                  |

**5. During the last 6 months, approximately how much additional money have you spent on travel (e.g. taxis, car park fees and public transport) because of your stroke’s disease?**

None

Yes, I have spent £ \_\_\_\_\_

**6. Do you have to pay for your stroke's disease medication?** No Yes, I have spent £ \_\_\_\_\_ per month**7. If you would like to tell us about any other costs incurred because of your condition over the last 6 months, please write them here.** No Yes, please give details: .....



## Appendix 18 European Quality of Life-5 Dimensions, 3 Levels health profile

**TABLE 46** Proportion of levels 1, 2 and 3 by EQ-5D-3L dimension and assessment point

| EQ-5D-3L dimension | Level   | Assessment point |          |          |           |
|--------------------|---------|------------------|----------|----------|-----------|
|                    |         | Baseline         | 3 months | 6 months | 12 months |
| Mobility           | Level 1 | 11.9             | 11.0     | 10.5     | 11.1      |
|                    | Level 2 | 44.5             | 40.3     | 39.1     | 31.9      |
|                    | Level 3 | 43.5             | 48.7     | 50.5     | 57.0      |
| Self-care          | Level 1 | 12.6             | 10.9     | 9.4      | 9.6       |
|                    | Level 2 | 29.8             | 29.9     | 28.9     | 27.0      |
|                    | Level 3 | 57.6             | 59.2     | 61.7     | 63.5      |
| Usual activities   | Level 1 | 16.0             | 18.3     | 23.4     | 18.2      |
|                    | Level 2 | 30.1             | 32.3     | 27.7     | 32.4      |
|                    | Level 3 | 53.9             | 49.4     | 48.9     | 49.4      |
| Pain/discomfort    | Level 1 | 46.9             | 51.4     | 53.7     | 52.9      |
|                    | Level 2 | 45.7             | 40.4     | 38.1     | 40.9      |
|                    | Level 3 | 7.4              | 8.3      | 8.1      | 6.2       |
| Anxiety/depression | Level 1 | 46.5             | 53.0     | 55.3     | 54.4      |
|                    | Level 2 | 45.0             | 36.6     | 36.8     | 37.8      |
|                    | Level 3 | 8.5              | 10.4     | 7.9      | 7.8       |

Level 1, no problems; level 2, some problems; level 3, severe problems.







A decorative graphic consisting of numerous thin, parallel green lines that curve from the left side of the page towards the right, creating a sense of movement and depth.

**EME  
HS&DR  
HTA  
PGfAR  
PHR**

Part of the NIHR Journals Library  
[www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk](http://www.journalslibrary.nihr.ac.uk)

*This report presents independent research funded by the National Institute for Health Research (NIHR). The views expressed are those of the author(s) and not necessarily those of the NHS, the NIHR or the Department of Health*

***Published by the NIHR Journals Library***